This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

+ *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.

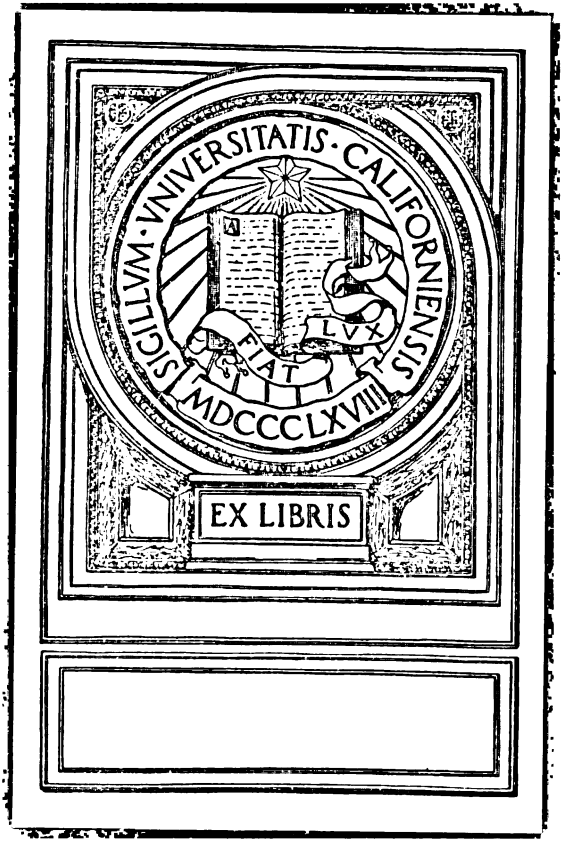
+ *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.

+ *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.

+ *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at `http://books.google.com/`


SIGILLVM · VNIVERSITATIS · CALIFORNIENSIS
LVX
FIAT
MDCCCLXVIII
EX LIBRIS

THE AMERICAN SPORTSMAN'S LIBRARY

EDITED BY

CASPAR WHITNEY

THE TROTTING AND THE PACING HORSE IN AMERICA

The MC Co.

THE TROTTING AND THE PACING HORSE IN AMERICA

BY

HAMILTON BUSBEY

Library of Congress

New York
THE MACMILLAN COMPANY
LONDON: MACMILLAN & CO., LTD.
1904

All rights reserved

COPYRIGHT, 1904,
BY THE MACMILLAN COMPANY.

Set up and electrotyped. Published July, 1904.

Norwood Press
J. S. Cushing & Co. — Berwick & Smith Co.
Norwood, Mass., U.S.A.

PREFACE

For thirty-eight consecutive years I was a visitor at breeding farms and a close observer of horses at speed on the trotting tracks of the country, and in this way I gained knowledge of the subject discussed in this volume. I was an unwavering advocate of movements which established system where chaos had reigned, and it would be mock modesty for me to pretend that my acquaintance with facts is distant. The evolution of the trotter took place during the active period of my life. The fortunate owner of a good library on the horse counts his books by the hundred. Whole volumes have been surrendered to one family or tribe. It was no easy task to condense, from thousands of letters and printed pages, the facts which I present. I have tried to give a bird's-eye view of the situation, and have not spun yarns in which a pound of fancy paralyzes one little grain of truth. It has been my aim to give a compact history of development.

236465

Some who idly turn these pages may think that, if I have erred, it is in conciseness of statement; but people of inquiring minds who refer to the book for information, having faith that fiction has been subordinated to fact, will thank me for an error of this kind.

HAMILTON BUSBEY.

NEW YORK,
June, 1904.

CONTENTS

CHAPTER		PAGE
I.	The Introduction of the Horse and the Gradual Increase of Speed	1
II.	From 2.10 to Two Minutes and Better. Tracks, Vehicles, and Wind-shields	11
III.	The Two-minute Horses of 1903	25
IV.	Primordial Streams of Speed	36
V.	The Lady Suffolk Era	40
VI.	Flora Temple, 2.19¾, and Dexter, 2.17¼	46
VII.	Goldsmith Maid and Smuggler	51
VIII.	From the 2.13¼ of Rarus to the 2.03¼ of The Abbot	65
IX.	Cresceus: Reduction of Stallion Record and Double Harness Rivalry	78
X.	The Foundation Horses, Imported Messenger and Justin Morgan	86
XI.	Three Energetic Sons of Justin Morgan, Bulrush, Woodbury, and Sherman Morgan	96
XII.	The Morrill Tribe and Other Descendants of Justin Morgan	105
XIII.	Mambrino Chief and his Descendants	113
XIV.	The Pilot Family	129
XV.	Messenger and the Tribe of Hambletonian	135
XVI.	Prepotent Sons of Hambletonian, including George Wilkes	152
XVII.	The Family of Electioneer	173

CHAPTER		PAGE
XVIII.	Volunteer, Aberdeen, Happy Medium, Dictator, Harold, and Strathmore	184
XIX.	Cuyler, Egbert, Jay Gould, Edward Everett, and Other Members of the Hambletonian Tribe	199
XX.	The Star Family	210
XXI.	The Clay Family	216
XXII.	The Blue Bull, Royal George, and Other Subsidiary Families	225
XXIII.	Great Producing Mares: Green Mountain Maid, Miss Russell, and Beautiful Bells	233
XXIV.	Other Great Producing Mares, including Clara, Alma Mater, and Dame Winnie	249
XXV.	The Era of High Prices	270
XXVI.	The Dawn of Systematic Breeding: Track Government	275
XXVII.	The Growth of Discipline: Horse Shows	285
XXVIII.	Road-riding Movements	296
XXIX.	Amateur Driving Clubs	301
XXX.	The Pacing Horse	303
XXXI.	The Multiplication of the Pacer	316
XXXII.	Breeding and Breeding Establishments	324
INDEX		335

ILLUSTRATIONS

Lou Dillon	*Frontispiece*
	FACING PAGE
E. E. Smathers, driving Major Delmar	14
C. K. G. Billings, driving the Champion Trotter, Lou Dillon	14
Pace-maker with Wind-shield	24
Wind-shield and Dirt-shield	24
Major Delmar	30
Dan Patch	34
Prince Alert	35
E. T. Bedford, driving York Boy and Bemay	35
Flora Temple	46
Beautiful Bells	46
Dexter	48
Goldsmith Maid	50
Nancy Hanks	50
Maud S.	68
Sunol	72
Alix	76
The Abbot	76
Cresceus	78
Kremlin	78
Palo Alto	124
Directum	124
Rysdyk's Hambletonian	144
Mambrino Chief	144

The best trot of a pair to wagon on a half-mile track was that of York Boy and Bemay at Parkway, in in 1902 . . . . . 2.12¼

The best trot in single harness to wagon on a half-mile track was that of Cresceus, in 1901 . . . 2.12

It is not possible in the space to which I am limited to give all meritorious performances, but the reader will gain a clear idea of progression in breeding and development from the chapters which treat of epoch-making horses.

Nevertheless, at the risk of being charged with repetition, I introduce a compilation which will enable the reader to see at a glance the progress of development. It took years to increase harness speed from three minutes to two minutes.

Boston Blue, black gelding . . .	1818	3.00
Bull Calf, bay gelding	1830	2.47¾
Edwin Forrest, black gelding . . .	1838	2.36½
Dutchman, bay gelding	1839	2.32
Lady Suffolk, gray mare	1845	2.29½
Pelham (converted pacer), bay gelding .	1849	2.28
Highland Maid (converted pacer), bay mare	1853	2.27
Flora Temple, bay mare	1856	2.24½
Flora Temple, bay mare	1859	2.19¾
Dexter, brown gelding	1867	2.17¼
Goldsmith Maid, bay mare . . .	1871	2.17
Goldsmith Maid, bay mare	1874	2.14
Rarus, bay gelding	1878	2.13¼
St. Julien, bay gelding	1879	2.12¾

Maud S., chestnut mare	1880	2.10¾
Maud S., chestnut mare	1881	2.10¼
Jay-eye-see, black gelding	1884	2.10
Maud S., chestnut mare	1884	2.09¼
Maud S., chestnut mare	1885	2.08¾
Sunol, bay mare	1891	2.08¼
Nancy Hanks, brown mare	1892	2.04
Alix, bay mare	1894	2.03¾
The Abbot, bay gelding	1900	2.03¼
Cresceus, chestnut horse	1901	2.02¼
Lou Dillon, chestnut mare	1903	1.58½ *s*

The bicycle sulky came into use in 1892, and Nancy Hanks and all subsequent record-breakers had the advantage of it. The 1.58½ of Lou Dillon was made with a pace-maker and dirt-shield in front of her.

The first record up to the present standard was made in 1845 by Lady Suffolk. Now there are over thirty thousand trotters and pacers of standard speed rank. The steady advancement of the light-harness horse was not due to chance. It was the result of earnest thought and persistent effort. The man who was able to show a higher rate of speed than his neighbor in a brush on a country road felt a thrill of elation, and the desire grew in him to breed a still faster animal. His neighbor was ambitious to excel, to lead instead of follow, and he also turned his

thoughts to breeding and development. Year after year a greater number of mares were bred, and who can tell of the anxious days of anticipation? After the safe delivery of the colt hope began to expand, and every change of form from babyhood to maturity was followed with deepest interest. The disappointments outnumbered the successes, but they stimulated the breeder to try again. He was determined to rise above failure. If he sold a promising young horse, he did not lose interest in it. He kept in touch with it through reports in journals which chronicled events of the track, and each victory brought a glow of pleasure to his face. Thousands of foals pressed with tiny hoofs the clover blossoms of spring and summer, which never trotted or paced a mile in 2.30, but the motto was to persevere, and the dream was nursed of finally producing championship form. The long road from three minutes to two minutes ran through shadow as well as sunshine, but the accomplishment was worth millions of heart-beats, because the light-harness horse is recognized the world over as one of the greatest triumphs of the industrial life of America.

CHAPTER II

FROM 2.10 TO TWO MINUTES AND BETTER. TRACKS, VEHICLES, AND WIND-SHIELDS

For years after the trotting record had been carried down to 2.10 by Jay-eye-see, August 1, 1884, there were discussions as to the ultimate speed of the trotter. Pages were written to prove that the two-minute horse was an impossibility. The early arguments were based upon the assumption that there would be no improvement in tracks and vehicles. Five years after Maud S. had trotted to a record of 2.08¾ at Cleveland the kite track came into use, and on it Sunol beat the record by half a second. It was September 28, 1891, that Sunol trotted to a record of 2.08¼. Seven years after the 2.08¾ of Maud S. at Cleveland the ball-bearing bicycle sulky was introduced, and it enabled Nancy Hanks in September of that year to trot to a record of 2.04. Nancy Hanks tried to equal 2.08¾ to high-wheel sulky and failed,

as did Alix, who in 1894 trotted to a record of 2.03¾. These are impressive facts to every thoughtful man of experience. The advantage of the 28-inch wheel with pneumatic tire is that it reduces friction, especially around the turns, and enables the horse not only more fully to extend himself, but to carry the speed over a longer distance. Year after year the regulation track has improved, particular attention being given to angles, grades, and elasticity of road-bed; and the sulky and wagon builder has turned out vehicles of lighter and better design. A special aim has been to overcome as far as possible atmospheric resistance. In 1900 The Abbot reduced the world's record to 2.03¼, and in 1901 Cresceus carried it down to 2.02¼. Here it stood until 1903, when another striking innovation was introduced. Vehicles and tracks had continued to improve, and a shield was brought into use.

After Lou Dillon had trotted at Readville, Massachusetts, in two minutes, Mr. Albert C. Hall addressed a letter to me at Colorado Springs, where I was engaged upon this work, in which he said:—

"I was pleased to hear from the lips of Mr. Billings how well the mare finished the

mile, going the last quarter in 29 seconds, and the last eighth in 14 seconds. He told me that she went without check, with 4½-ounce shoes forward and 2¾-ounce shoes behind, and with very few boots. Now that the trotting horse has reached the two-minute mark and within one second of the pacing record, what does Mr. Busbey think will be the limit of speed for a mile?"

The shield innovation looked so dangerous to me that under date of September 22, 1903, I addressed a formal letter to William Russell Allen, President of the American Trotting Register Association: —

"Previous to the conference between the National Trotting Association, the American Trotting Association, and the American Trotting Register Association, which led to the present rules governing performance against time, the validity of many so-called time records was questioned. There were heated controversies in the public prints over trials against the watch, and but little faith was reposed in some of the stated efforts. As the official head of the American Trotting Register Association, and as a member of the Board of Appeals of the National

Trotting Association, you were in a position to bring about a much-needed change; but if my recollection is good, no suggestion was made by you that a horse in going against the watch should be more favored than a horse competing against a hostile field. The desire was to remove a prejudice against time records, and to place them on an absolute equality with race records. In actual races no artificial aids are allowed, and the logical presumption is that this is true of performances against time. In a race where every heat must be contested by every horse in the race, and every horse must be driven to the finish, there is no room for a foreign factor like an automobile or a wind-breaking runner, and I should like to be informed what position the Register Association is likely to take on this question. Each year your Association rejects records for one cause or another, and if you could favor me with your views on the reported wind-shield time performances of Dan Patch, Prince Alert, Cresceus, Major Delmar, and Lou Dillon, I would esteem it a favor. It was by slow stages that sneering allusions to 'tin-cup records' were silenced, and I take it that it is not conducive to the best interests of breeding

E. E. SMATHERS, DRIVING MAJOR DELMAR, 1.59¾

C. K. G. BILLINGS, DRIVING THE CHAMPION TROTTER, LOU DILLON, 1.58⅕

and the Register Association to encourage departure from the rigid rules which have placed all records on a footing of equality."

September 27 President Allen wrote in reply:—

"There is no rule against using a pace-maker in trials against time. Rule 58, Section 1, allows any other horse to 'accompany' the performer. You will note the rule says may 'accompany.' As the rule allows a horse, it is presumable that it was not intended to allow an automobile to 'accompany,' or it would have been so worded. Does the word 'accompany' mean that the any other horse may precede the performer? A horse alone, immediately preceding a performer, would act as a wind-shield to a certain degree. A horse with a man in a cart would act in the same way in a greater degree. No horse not actually a participant in a race is allowed to precede any horse in a race, but a participant in a race may precede other horses, and other horses may use him as a shield or wind-break at pleasure. So that we have or can have in races, pace-makers and wind breaks or shields. I cannot tell you in answer to your question what position the Register Association is likely to take. It is a matter for careful consideration,

and I have no doubt it will come before the Association for determination before the next Year Book is published."

October 1, 1903, I replied to President Allen: —

"It is true that Rule 58 makes it proper for a horse to accompany a contestant against time, but when it declares that this horse shall not in any way be attached to said contestant, the implied understanding is that no agent shall be used to overcome natural elements. Atmospheric pressure is one of these elements, and the idea of sending a wind-breaker in advance of a competitor was never contemplated by the rule-makers.

"In some parts of a race a horse may trail another, and thus be materially aided by the shield; but should his driver persist in these tactics from start to the head of the home-stretch, the judges would fail in the performance of their duty if they did not admonish him. If one horse is permitted to trail, why not another, until we have an absurdly long line of trailers? At the head of the home-stretch each horse shall select his position and swerve neither to the right nor the left. Here, at least, there is no place for a wind-breaker. What is called 'helping' is strictly

forbidden in a race. Unless every heat is contested by every horse in the race and every horse is driven to a finish, the race degenerates into a farce. The chronic trailer, according to my way of thinking, invites suspension or expulsion. I regard it a mistake to make time records easier of accomplishment than race records. Time is the basis of the standard, and care should be taken not to revive the old prejudice against horses that obtain records in competition against the watch. If the two-minute horse is allowed favors in a contest against time, why not the 2.31 or 2.32 horse? And then we may look for shoals of the newcomers, until the speed standard is debased. I am not opposed to progress; I have never proclaimed the impossibility of the two-minute horse; I should rejoice to see the trotter equal the runner, — but we cannot make rules for one performer which do not apply to all performers at the same gait. This fact must be clear to every intelligent mind, and I have asked a few questions of you because you occupy official position and have established a reputation for clearness of thought and terseness of statement."

I received an invitation by telegraph to come to the October meeting at Lexington and discuss

the question with official heads of governing associations, and took the train from Colorado for Kentucky. At Lexington I met President Johnston of the National Trotting Association, President Allen of the American Trotting Register Association, and Secretary W. H. Knight of the American Trotting Association, and views were exchanged. I was in the judges' stand with Presidents Johnston and Allen, when it was directed that all trials with shields should be so entered in the official record book of the meeting. The object of this was to bring the question squarely before the governing associations. The letter which the late J. Malcolm Forbes wrote me on the shield question is given elsewhere. I agree with him that a distinction should be made between wind-shields and dirt-shields.

Under date of December 11, 1903, the sons of Robert Bonner addressed a letter to William H. Knight, Secretary of the American Trotting Register Association, protesting against the acceptance of the 2.05 of Lou Dillon at Cleveland, September 12, 1903. The reasons given were that the announcement was made that Lou Dillon would trot to high-wheel sulky to beat the 2.08¾ of Maud S.; that the performance was invalidated

by the use of a wind-shield, and by resort to ball-bearing axles.

When Mr. R. E. Bonner sent the protest to me for an opinion, I, in substance, replied that I did not believe that Mr. Billings was a party to the concealing of the use of ball-bearing axles on the sulky of Lou Dillon; that unreflecting employees of that gentleman should be held responsible for this action; that the major point at issue was not ball-bearing axles, but the use of a dirt-shield and a pace-maker in front. The judges of racing cannot discriminate between high-wheel and low-wheel sulkies. Each manufacturer has his own ideas, and competition is open to all builders. If one high wheel is lighter and less friction-producing than another, you cannot impose a handicap on the man who is shrewd enough to take advantage of it. There is a marked difference between the speed-contributing power of an old-fashioned high-wheel sulky and the up-to-date bicycle sulky; but if a man has a horse properly entered in a race and is not so fortunate as to own a ball-bearing bicycle, you cannot refuse him the privilege of starting to high wheel, unless you take the ground that the handicap is self-imposed for a fraudulent purpose. Under registration rules

high-wheel and low-wheel records are treated alike.

January 5, 1904, a joint committee, composed of three representatives each from the National Trotting Association, the American Trotting Association, and the American Trotting Register Association, met in New York and one of the things discussed was shield performances. The validity of irregular performances against the watch was formally disputed by the American Trotting Association, and this brought the question before the official board, the three presidents of the governing associations. On January 7 there was a public hearing before the board, composed of Presidents P. P. Johnston, W. P. Ijams, and William Russell Allen, and the fact was established that the official announcement at Cleveland was that Lou Dillon would start to beat 2.08¾ to high-wheel sulky. The report telegraphed over the country that the mare started under the precise conditions that governed the record-breaking performance of Maud S. lacked the important element of truth. The fact was also established through the testimony of Charles Tanner, an employee of Mr. Billings, that the sulky drawn by Lou Dillon was fitted with ball-

bearing hubs. After a patient hearing the board handed down this decision: —

"We find that the performance of Lou Dillon at Cleveland on September 12, 1903, to high-wheel, ball-bearing sulky, with a pace-maker with dirt-shield in front, was not a record, because the mare had previously performed in faster time, which performance was her record and precluded a slower performance being a record.

"We also find the performance of Maud S. at Cleveland in 1885 was to high-wheel, plain-axle sulky, according to rule; that the time, 2.08¾, was not only her best time, but the best time ever made up to that date, and was a record.

"No record can be made with a wind-shield other than an ordinary dirt-shield and pace-maker in front. A performance with pace-maker in front with dirt-shield shall be recorded with a distinguishing mark referring to a note stating the fact."

This decision gives Maud S. the place of honor during the period that the high-wheel sulky was in general use; her 2.08¾ is the best high-wheel record over regulation track; but no sharp line of distinction, for handicap and registration purposes, is drawn between sulkies.

Seven days after the decision Mr. W. R. Allen, President of the American Trotting Register Association, favored me with his views: "There is no such classification in the Year Book as record to high wheels. No horse holds such an official record. No distinction was made when the bike wheels came in, in 1892, and there is no reason why there should be now. A horse having a record of 2.02¾ to harness cannot get a record of 2.05 to harness. Maud S. has no official record to high wheel. No horse has. But Maud S. held *the* record to harness for a long time, and it is well known that the performance was to high wheels. Palo Alto also performed to high wheels equally as fast. Sunol performed to high wheels faster. That Lou Dillon can pull the same sulky that Maud S. did in better than 2.08¾ on the Cleveland track, no one doubts. Maud S.'s performance was a great one and was conceded to be the best for the period, but many horses have since performed greater feats than she did at the trotting gait."

In a letter to me concerning the same matter Mr. R. E. Bonner says: "The decision, when I consider the limited position in which the committee were placed, because they felt that the

custom, rule, or precedent that a horse having a faster record could not start to obtain a lower record, is satisfactory to me. The inference, however, that in the future no horse having a faster record than 2.08¾ could start against Maud S.'s performance and obtain a record is not pleasing or satisfactory. If the owner of any horse should wish to make a thoroughly honorable and upright comparative test and succeed, both my brother Frederic and myself would gladly acknowledge Maud S.'s performance surpassed without regard to the fact as to whether or no such a performance was a technical record."

From a letter written to the New York *Sun*, by Hugh E. McLaughlin, giving the mathematical side of the question, I take the following: "The two-minute horse on a dead calm day, facing a thirty-mile wind created by himself, meets an opposing force of ½ of 5 pounds per square foot, or 2½ pounds; and the section of the cylindrical surfaces in this case being 12 square feet we find by multiplying 12 by 2½ a pressure of 30 pounds against the unshielded trotter.

"Behind the shield the horse benefits most when close up, but benefits some if within any reasonable distance. The partial vacuum and

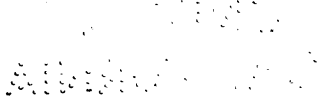
suction, so called, behind the pace-maker certainly withdraw a large part of the 30 pounds' pressure that would otherwise oppose the horse. The dirt-shield pace-maker shields the horse behind in the same way that the *Reliance* in the windward position effectually blanketed the *Shamrock*, though the two were more than 20 lengths apart; and yet some horsemen claim that only when the pace-follower is less than one length behind is he assisted to any extent."

The truth or falsity of these conclusions can easily be demonstrated in 1904 by Lou Dillon, Major Delmar, Dan Patch, and other horses who performed with shields in 1903.

Univ. of

PACE-MAKER WITH WIND-SHIELD

WIND-SHIELD AND DIRT-SHIELD



CHAPTER III

THE TWO-MINUTE HORSES OF 1903

SENSATIONAL performances were numerous during the summer of 1903. The trotter crossed the two-minute line, but in a way not commended by thousands of thoughtful observers.

In 1881 the bay mare Sweetness, record 2.21¼, by Volunteer by Hambletonian out of Lady Merritt by Edward Everett by Hambletonian, was one of the five mares bred to Santa Claus, son of Strathmore by Hambletonian, and the outcome was Sidney, who paced to a record of 2.19¾. October 29, 1889, I was at the Valensin Stock Farm, Pleasanton, California, and from a note-book used on that occasion I copy:—

"Sidney, bay horse, eight years old; straight hip; plenty of substance and length. Left foreleg was hurt when he was a colt. Trotted a quarter as a yearling in 37 seconds and then went to pacing. Very quiet in disposition. Good head and neck. Stands 15.2¼; breeds large and is a good feeder."

I also saw the same day a mare whose description was hastily jotted down: "Venus, chestnut mare, bloodlike head and neck; in foal by Sidney; hurt in race and left fore leg club-footed; has length and stands 15 hands; got by Captain Webster, son of Williamson's Belmont; dam by Kentucky Hunter. Venus is the dam of Adonis. One of her foals, called John Goldsmith, is in the Sandwich Islands and has trotted in the thirties."

The Kentucky Hunter cross is conjectural. Adonis paced to a three-year-old record of 2.14¼, and as a five-year-old took a record of 2.11½. The trotters out of Venus are Cupid, 2.18, and Lea, 2.18¼. Sidney Dillon, the son of Sidney and Venus, was not well handled in the training stable and failed to obtain a record, although he was pure-gaited as a trotter. He was owned by the Pierce Brothers of the Santa Rosa Farm, California, and one of the results of his first modest season in the stud was Dolly Dillon, who trotted to a record of 2.07¼. The second season, a mare called Lou Milton by Milton Medium, son of Happy Medium, was bred to him, and the fruit was a dark chestnut filly born in the spring of 1898, who grew into a powerfully muscled clean-cut mare of 15.1½ hands, and who won

renown in 1903 under the name of Lou Dillon. Milton Medium trotted to a record of 2.25½, and he carried through his sire and his dam a double infusion of the blood of Rysdyk's Hambletonian. In 1902 as a four-year-old Lou Dillon was taken to Pleasanton, where, April 20, she trotted a mile in 2.24. In the fore part of May she was shipped to Cleveland, and July 1 her trainer, Millard F. Sanders, drove her a mile in 2.12. Her owner, Henry Pierce, gave instructions to reserve her for the big events of 1903. Sanders carried her through the circuit with the rest of the horses and tried her on other tracks of the country. At Baltimore she trotted a trial in 2.08¼, and at Memphis she trotted a half-mile in 1.01¼. During the winter Mr. Pierce died, and she was sold at public auction at Cleveland in May, 1903, to settle the estate. Mr. C. K. G. Billings, a gentleman who has constantly labored to lift trotting into a pure atmosphere, paid $12,500 for her. Princess, the dam of Happy Medium, was at one time owned by the father of Mr. Billings, and sentiment therefore had something to do with the purchase. Although heavily entered in stakes, Lou Dillon, who was without a record, was withdrawn from these and was reserved for

struggles against the steady beat of the watch. She was the star of 1903, trotting in 2.02¾ at Cleveland, July 11; in 2.00 at Readville, August 24; and in 1.58½ at Memphis, October 24. It is a pity that the rules governing performances against time were not more strictly observed, for then a bitter controversy would have been avoided, and the 1.58½ would not have been entered in the Year Book with a note of explanation. A pace-maker in front with a dirt-shield is something not looked upon with favor by those who make and execute the laws of the trotting track. It was a mere coincidence that Sidney and Venus, who were responsible for Sidney Dillon, sire of Lou Dillon, were at one time enrolled among cripples. The infirmities were not so deeply seated as to be transmitted. Fly, the dam of Lou Milton, the dam of Lou Dillon, is down in the books as a mare of untraced blood. Her appearance, however, was that of a thoroughbred, and it is stated that Lou Milton was a fleet runner under the saddle. The nervous disposition of Lou Dillon, coupled with her astonishing bursts of speed, suggests a race-horse strain. She trotted to high-wheel sulky at Cleveland in 2.05, but the performance is not

officially recognized. At Cleveland, September 1, she trotted to wagon in 2.04½; and at Lexington, October 10, she reduced the wagon record to 2.01¾.

Previous to her start that afternoon Mr. E. E. Smathers drove his horse, Major Delmar, to a record of 2.03¾; and the friends of Mr. Billings were apprehensive that he would fail to equal this mark. There was suppressed excitement when Mr. Billings took the word and was at the quarter pole in 31 seconds, and the half-mile post in 1.01. The question now was to sustain the flight of speed. There were cheers from the grand-stand when the watches split on the nose of the chestnut mare at the three-quarter pole in 1.30¾, because it pointed to triumph. Mr. Billings held the great mare together down the home-stretch, and when the official announcement was made that the time of the mile was 2.01¾, the driver and horse were the recipients of a great ovation. I was sitting with the president of the National Trotting Association and the president of the American Trotting Register Association; and when we three joined the throng around Mr. Billings and offered our sincere congratulations, there was a glow of pleasure on his face that told

of the inward joy of the moment. Lou Dillon went from Lexington to Memphis, where she reduced the harness record, October 24, to 1.58½, and the wagon record, October 28, to 2.00. She is a phenomenal trotter, and her future cannot be foretold. The unknown quantity in her comes from the dam of Venus, dam of Sidney Dillon, and Fly, dam of Lou Milton. It is fitting that the champion trotter of the world should carry so much of the blood of Hambletonian, the great progenitor of trotters, who lived and died within the shadow of Sugar Loaf Mountain.

Major Delmar

The second trotter to cross the two-minute line in 1903 was Major Delmar, and his record of 1.59¾ is relegated by official decision to the special class headed by Lou Dillon. His fastest efforts are questioned because of the use of a pace-maker in front with dirt-shield. Major Delmar is a bay gelding, bred at Suburban Stock Farm, Glens Falls, New York, by William E. Spier; foaled in 1897, and as a three-year-old he trotted to a record of 2.15. He was not raced as a four-year-old, but having changed owners was prominent as a five-year-old, trotting to a record

MAJOR DELMAR

The Champion Trotting Gelding, 1.59¾ in 1903.

UNIV. OF
CALIFORNIA

of 2.05½. In 1903, as a six-year-old, he was the determined rival of Lou Dillon, especially after Mr. E. E. Smathers had paid $40,000 for him. The blood lines of Major Delmar are of approved merit, and the critic who objects to missing links in a pedigree has no fault to find with him. His sire, Del Mar, trotted to a record of 2.16¾, and was descended in the male line from Electioneer and in the female line from the great producing mare, Sontag Dixie by Toronto Sontag, son of Toronto Chief and Sontag, 2.31, by Harris's Hambletonian. Expectation, the dam of Major Delmar, was got by Autograph, 2.16½ (son of Alcantara and Flaxy by Kentucky Clay), out of Miss Copeland, who obtained a pacing record of 2.25½, and who produced the celebrated trotter, Copeland, 2.09¼. Miss Copeland was by Almont Star, 2.28¾ (son of Almont 33 and Blanch Star by American Star 37), dam Copeland Maid by Prophet Jr. by Prophet, a descendant of Justin Morgan. Alcantara was the son of George Wilkes and Alma Mater by Mambrino Patchen, and Flaxy was out of Young Flaxy by Telegraph, a descendant of Justin Morgan. Kentucky Clay, sire of the dam of Autograph, was by Strader's Cassius M. Clay Jr., out of the Rodes mare, dam

of Lady Thorn and Mambrino Patchen. Expectation has no record, but as a three-year-old she trotted a trial in 2.28. Major Delmar carries the blood of the foundation families, Justin Morgan; Messenger, through Hambletonian and his two great prepotent sons, Electioneer and George Wilkes; Clay, through its best source, Green Mountain Maid; Mambrino Chief through Mambrino Patchen and Almont; and American Star: and all who believe in close adherence to demonstrated trotting lines in breeding point to his achievements with satisfaction. It is to be regretted that he was not given an opportunity at Memphis, where he made his shield record of 1.59¾, to see what he could do to establish a record without the aid of a pace-maker in front. I do not believe that he has reached the limit of his speed.

Cresceus

The third trotter who was reported to have crossed the two-minute line in 1903 is Cresceus, a chestnut horse of powerful build, foaled in 1894 and sired by Robert McGregor, 2.17½, son of Major Edsall, 2.29, by Alexander's Abdallah, the prepotent son of Rysdyk's Hambletonian; dam Mabel by Mambrino Howard by Mambrino

Chief; second dam Contention by Allie West, 2.25, by Almont, son of Alexander's Abdallah and Sally Anderson by Mambrino Chief. Fanny, dam of Allie West, was also by Mambrino Chief. Nancy Whitman, dam of Robert McGregor, was by Seely's American Star, and Mabel is the dam of the famous campaign trotter, Nightingale, 2.10½. Cresceus carries foundation blood, but not so profusely as Major Delmar, and it was on Friday, July 26, 1901, at Cleveland, that he dethroned The Abbot by trotting to a record of 2.02¾. The stallion was accompanied by a running horse during the first half of his journey and by two runners during the last half. There was no pacemaker in front. At Columbus, August 2, 1901, Cresceus reduced his record to 2.02¼, and he failed to beat this performance in 1902. October 19, 1903, the startling report was telegraphed from Wichita, Kansas, that Cresceus had trotted in 1.59¾. The accuracy of the timing was questioned, and under date of January 14, 1904, the president of the American Trotting Register Association wrote me: "The Cresceus performance at Wichita is held up in the court of the American Trotting Association and will not be decided until May next, consequently the record

of the stallion in the new Year Book will be as it was last time, 2.02¼."

Controversy over the coming of the two-minute trotter, which raged for some years, has not been satisfactorily settled. Those who maintain that a mile in two minutes at a trot is an impossible performance will not surrender their views until the fact is established without the aid of pace-maker and dirt-shield.

Dan Patch

The only pacer officially recognized as across the two-minute line in 1903 was Dan Patch. He is a brown horse, foaled in 1896, and got by the great pacer, Joe Patchen, 2.01¼, out of Zelica by Wilkesberry by Young Jim by George Wilkes; second dam Abdallah Belle by Pacing Abdallah. As Joe Patchen is by Patchen Wilkes, son of George Wilkes, Dan Patch carries a double infusion of the famous Wilkes blood. Dan Patch is a handsome, substantially built, dark bay horse, and August 29, 1902, he paced at Providence to a record of 1.59½. He was busy against the watch in 1903, and I was one of the judges at Lexington, October 16, when he paced to a wagon record of 1.59¼. The pace-maker with dirt-shield

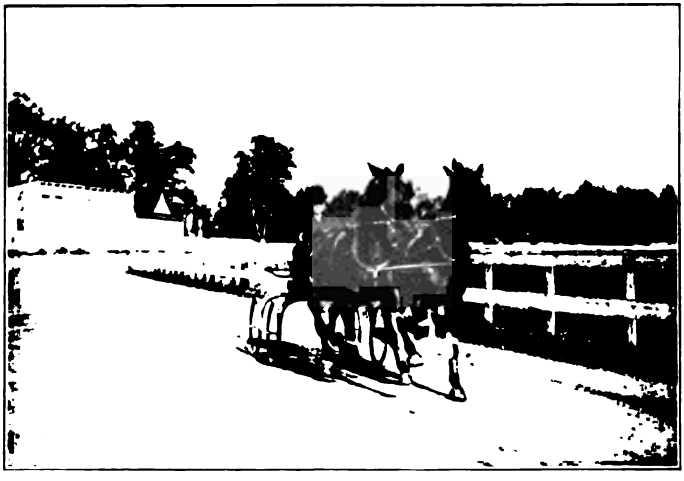
DAN PATCH

The Champion Pacing Stallion.

UNIVERSITY OF CALIFORNIA

PRINCE ALERT

The Fast Pacer, whose wind-shield performance was rejected.



E. T. BEDFORD

Driving York Boy and Bemay to a record of 2.12¼ on a half-mile track.

was in front of him and close enough to break atmospheric pressure. At Memphis, October 22, he paced in harness, with dirt-shield in front, in 1.56¼, but in one sense this does not displace Star Pointer, whose record of 1.59¼ in 1897 was made in the good old-fashioned way. The Register Association classes shield records lower than those made without its assistance. The 1.59½ of Dan Patch, made in 1902, is given preference over his 1.56¼ of 1903. The wagon record of 1.57 at Memphis, October 22, 1903, goes into the shield class.

Prince Alert

The bay gelding, Prince Alert, by Crown Prince, paced in 1902 to a record of two minutes, and this is his best credit mark. His 1.57, with the shelter of a big wind-shield, at Empire City Park, September 23, 1903, has been rejected by the proper authorities. Unless the rules are changed, judges hereafter will refuse to start horses behind wind-shields.

CHAPTER IV

PRIMORDIAL STREAMS OF SPEED

FROM a review of early trotting, written by Walter T. Chester, and published in the *Turf, Field, and Farm* in 1900, I take the following: "Ancestry was given scarcely a thought in the very early days of trotting. Prior to 1840 we have chronicled 77 winners, of which the sires even of only 22 are given. The first performer whose breeding on both sides seems to be known after a fashion, is Topgallant by Coriander, dam by Bishop's Hambletonian. This Coriander, who enjoys the distinction of being the first known sire of a winner of a trotting race, was foaled in 1796, by imported Messenger, dam by Brown Figure. Bishop's Hambletonian was also a son of Messenger. The next sire that appears is American Commander, a grandson of Messenger; next Chancellor, a grandson of Messenger; next Tippoo Saib, son of Messenger. No wonder that it appeared in those early days as if no horse could trot unless he

was a descendant from the grand imported horse Messenger. Young Bashaw, in 1833, was the first sire to appear not tracing to Messenger in the male line, but he did in the female line. Sir Henry, appearing in 1833, had Messenger blood on the dam side. Winthrop Messenger, appearing as a sire in 1835, was by imported Messenger, and Almack, same year, was a grandson of the foundation horse. Harris's Hambletonian, very famous in his day, first appeared in 1833, as the sire of Modesty, 2.40, and he was a grandson of Messenger. Young Engineer first appears in 1835 as sire of Rolla, 2.41¾. He was a grandson of Messenger and later sired Lady Suffolk. Not until 1837 do we reach a sire destitute of the blood of Messenger, and that is American Boy, thoroughbred son of Awful, 2.40 to wagon. The sire of Red Jacket by Duroc appears in 1839; Conqueror in 1839; Abdallah shows up first as a sire of Hector, 2.36 and 2.32, in 1840, when he was at least fourteen years old; Morgan Chester, by Woodbury Morgan, in 1840, and he was the earliest sire of a winner of the Morgan family; Gifford Morgan by Woodbury Morgan in 1841. Mambrino, the prepotent son of Messenger, does not show as a

sire until 1844, when his daughter, Betsey Baker, took a record of 2.43½ to saddle, and she appears to be the only performer by him. Sherman Morgan appears in 1844 as sire of Vermont Black Hawk; Pilot, sire of the celebrated Pilot Jr., shows first in connection with Nigger Baby, 2.36, at New Orleans; Morgan Eagle in 1847; Saladin, by Young Bashaw, in 1847; Vermont Black Hawk in 1848; Quimby Messenger in 1848; imported Trustee in 1848; Napoleon (Burr's) in 1850; Henry Clay in 1850; Mambrino Paymaster (sire of Mambrino Chief) in 1851 as sire of Goliah, 2.33; Royal George in 1852; Burr's Washington in 1852; Latourett's Bellfounder in 1853; Downing's Bay Messenger in 1853; Spaulding's Abdallah in 1853; the Drew Horse in 1854; Sherman Black Hawk in 1854; the Morse Horse in 1854; Nottingham's Norman in 1854; Biggart's Rattler in 1855; Doble's Black Bashaw in 1855; Morrill in 1855; Camden in 1856; Cone's Bacchus in 1856; Tom Crowder in 1856; Witherell Messenger in 1857; Young Morrill in 1857; Cassius M. Clay in 1857; American Star in 1858; Neave's Cassius M. Clay Jr. in 1858; Hanley's Hiatoga in 1858; Jupiter in 1858; Pilot Jr. in 1858; Andrus Hambletonian

in 1858; the Eaton Horse in 1858; General Taylor in 1859; Naugatuck in 1859; Mambrino Chief in 1859; Ole Bull in 1859; Hambletonian (Rysdyk's) in 1860 as sire of Alexander's Abdallah, 2.42; George M. Patchen in 1860; Strader's Cassius M. Clay Jr. in 1860; the Joslyn Horse in 1860; May Day in 1860."

These primordial streams show how comparatively young is light-harness speed in America. Strong currents have obliterated in a measure some of the little streams, but we must not overlook them when we group elementary facts.

CHAPTER V

THE LADY SUFFOLK ERA

It was not until after 1865 that the evolution of the trotter was hastened by systematic attempts at breeding and development. The haphazard methods of ante-bellum days were followed by order, and great forward strides were made under the scientific propaganda. The first authentic time a horse ever trotted in this country for a stake was in 1818. William Jones of Long Island and Colonel Bond of Maryland backed the horse to trot in three minutes, and named at the post Boston Blue, a rat-tailed gray gelding of 16 hands, who won, and subsequently was taken to England, where he trotted eight miles in 28 m. 55 s. In 1821 Topgallant trotted at Jamaica in 2.46¾, and he was followed in 1825 by Defiance, in 1826 by Screwdriver, in 1828 by Ephraim Smooth, and in 1830 by Bull Calf. Prior to 1830 trotting races were usually at long distances, and Screwdriver was regarded as the

best of his contemporaries. In 1829, when twenty-two years old, Topgallant trotted against Whalebone, four heats of four miles each, all under 12 m. 15 s. It was more a test of bottom than of speed. Boston Blue, Topgallant, Whalebone, Screwdriver, Paul Pry, and old-time performers of their caliber helped to turn the public mind toward trotting, but they contributed very little to the formation of the breed. The speed standard now in force does not recognize them. The first horse to trot a mile in better than 2.30 was Lady Suffolk, a gray mare, foaled in 1833, and bred by Leonard W. Lawrence of Smithtown, Suffolk County, Long Island. Her sire was Engineer 2d, son of Engineer, the son of imported Messenger, and her dam was by Don Quixote, son of Messenger. She was full of race-horse blood, and her nervous organization was high and her courage beyond question. She stood 15.1, and had legs of iron. Her first public appearance was on a cold day in February, 1838, for a purse of $11, and she won it after three heats, the best of which was 3.00. She was then the property of David Bryan, who subsequently campaigned her for 15 consecutive years. At Beacon Course, New

Jersey, June 22, 1838, she was fairly launched on her racing career. She defeated Lady Victory, Black Hawk, Cato, and Sarah Puff, two-mile heats, and the best time was 5.15. She trotted at Philadelphia, Boston, Centreville, Baltimore, Providence, Rochester, Buffalo, Cincinnati, St. Louis, and elsewhere during her long career, and defeated such horses as Don Juan, Awful, Oneida Chief, Hector, James K. Polk, Pelham, Lady Moscow, Jack Rossiter, and Dutchman. The latter was a powerful, strong-going horse of 15.3 hands, picked up in a brickyard at Philadelphia, and after holding his own with such trotters as Awful, Rattler, and Lady Suffolk, he made at Beacon Course, August 1, 1839, a record of three miles under saddle of 7.32. His rider on that occasion was Hiram Woodruff, the most famous of early trainers and drivers. Dutchman died in 1847. Charles J. Foster, who wrote for Hiram Woodruff "The Trotting Horse of America," threw plenty of color into the description of a race between Dutchman, Americus, and Lady Suffolk: "With the last flicker of day the swift scud began to fly overhead, and the solid-seeming clouds to tower up and come on like moving mountains. It was dark when we got into our

sulkies; and soon after the start the storm burst upon us with a fury that I have never since seen equalled. The wind blew a hurricane, and the pelting rain fell in torrents, as though the sluices of the skies had opened all at once. Nothing could have overpowered the mighty rush of the wind and the furious splash of the rain but the dread, tremendous rattle of the thunder. It seemed to be discharged right over our heads, and only a few yards above us. Nothing could have penetrated the thick, profound gloom of that darkness but the painful blue blaze of the forked lightning. I could see in the short intervals between the flashes the faintest trace of the horse before me; and then, in a twinkling of an eye, as though the darkness was torn away by the hand of the Almighty, the whole course, the surrounding country, to the minutest distant thing, would be revealed. The spires of the churches and houses of Newark, eight miles off, we could see more plainly than in broad daylight; and you noticed that as the horses faced the howling elements their ears lay back flat upon their necks. Between these flashes of piercing, all-pervading light and the succeeding claps of thunder the suspense

and strain upon the mind was terrible. We knew that it was coming so as to shake the very pillars of the earth, but we rode on; and until it rattled over our heads we were silent. Then in the black darkness, as we went side by side, we would exchange cautions." Lady Suffolk had been ruled out for not winning a heat in three, and Spicer, who was driving Americus, gradually drew away from Dutchman, who slipped in the heavy footing.

Lady Suffolk started in 138 races and won 88 of them and received forfeit three times. It was at Beacon Course, Hoboken, New Jersey, October 13, 1845, that she trotted to a record of 2.29½. She was driven by David Bryan, and the time was made in the second heat of a five-heat race with Moscow. This record was reduced to 2.28 in the third heat of a race at Centreville, Long Island, July 2, 1849. Her saddle record of 2.26 was made at Boston, June 14, 1849, in a race with Mac and Gray Trouble. After 1853 she was retired to Bridport, Vermont, and bred to Black Hawk. The foal was prematurely born. David Bryan died in 1851, and Lady Suffolk followed him into the unknown March 7, 1854. Her skin was stuffed

and was used for several years as an advertisement of a harness store in New York. The stable at Smithtown which she formerly occupied still stands, a time-worn reminder of brilliant achievement.

The 2.30 line, which Lady Suffolk was the first to cross, later became the standard gauge. In 1870 Nicholas Saltus, a gentleman residing in Brooklyn, New York, came to the office of the *Turf, Field, and Farm*, with a proposition to compile a table of 2.30 performers in harness. I gave him the assistance of the office force, and in January of 1871 the compilation was ready for publication. The trotters having records of better than 2.20 were Dexter, 2.17¼; Lady Thorn, 2.18¼; American Girl, 2.19; Goldsmith Maid, 2.19½; and Flora Temple, 2.19¾. There were 151 animals in the list, some of which had no right to be there; still, the table attracted much attention. The compilation was added to year after year, and 2.30 at the trot in harness finally became the key-note to admission to registration.

CHAPTER VI

FLORA TEMPLE, 2.19¾, AND DEXTER, 2.17¼

THE first 2.20 trotter was Flora Temple. She was a bay mare of 14.2, foaled in 1845, in Oneida County, New York, and sired by One Eyed Kentucky Hunter, a chestnut horse with white feet and face, by Kentucky Hunter; dam Madam Temple by a spotted Arabian horse. The stump of her tail was cut off when she was a suckling, and the badge of abbreviation helped to identify her on the turf. She had a quick, nervous gait, but not much value was placed on her. When four years old she was sold for $13. She passed through several hands, getting the rudiments of education in a livery stable. In June, 1850, she made her appearance in Dutchess County, New York, and was sold to Wellington Velie for $175. Mr. Velie was a shrewd horseman, and he often pointed out to me the lane in which he tried the speed of Flora Temple before selling her to George E. Perrin of New York City. Her first appearance on the track was at Union

By permission, from a copyrighted photograph by Schreiber & Sons, Philadelphia.

FLORA TEMPLE

2.19¾ in 1859.

BEAUTIFUL BELLS

The Celebrated Brood Mare.

Course, Long Island, September 9, 1850, and she won a small purse in 2.49. She was not in training in 1851, owing to a mishap, but won two races in 1852. April 27, 1853, she opened the campaign at Philadelphia, and was kept trotting all summer, beating such horses as Highland Maid, Tacony, Lady Vernon, and Rhode Island. Her last victory for the season was December 3, at Louisville, Kentucky. The 1854 campaign was begun at New Orleans, January 31. In 1856 she defeated Ethan Allen; in 1858 Prince and Reindeer; and in 1859 she trotted a series of races with Princess, who had been brought on from California to meet her. October 15, 1859, at Kalamazoo, Michigan, she beat Princess and Honest Anse, trotting the second heat in 2.22½ and the third heat in 2.19¾. This was the first time that a trotter had ever crossed the 2.20 line, and Flora Temple was everywhere hailed as queen of the turf. She was at this time the property of William McDonald, of Baltimore, who paid $8000 for her in 1858. In 1860 she trotted a series of races with George M. Patchen, and in 1861 met and defeated John Morgan. The Civil War was now on, and as Mr. McDonald's sympathies were with the Confederacy she

passed from his control, and in 1864 was purchased by Aristides Welch of Philadelphia, who put her to breeding. She produced, in 1868, the bay filly Kitty Temple by Rysdyk (son of Rysdyk's Hambletonian and Lady Duke by Lexington). The foal of 1869 was Prince Imperial, a bay colt, by William Welch, son of Rysdyk's Hambletonian and a daughter of imported Trustee. He was sold to Robert Bonner, for whom he trotted a mile in 2.23¾, and he is a sire of speed. The third, and last, foal of Flora Temple was a bay filly (1871), The Queen's Daughter, by imported Leamington (son of Faugh-a-Ballagh), tracing to the Waxy and Blacklock strains, and the sire of such race-horses and sires as Enquirer, Iroquois (the only American-bred horse that ever won the English Derby) and Longfellow, who was the sensational conqueror of Harry Bassett. The Queen's Daughter is a dam of speed. Flora Temple died December 21, 1877, without doing much to perpetuate her line. The last time I was at Erdenheim, when the place was owned by N. W. Kittson, I stood with uncovered head by the stone slab which marks her grave and that of Leamington.

DEXTER

2.17¼ in 1867.

UNIV. OF
CALIFORNIA

Dexter, 2.17¼

The record of Flora Temple stood for eight years. May 4, 1864, Dexter, brown gelding, foaled 1858, by Rysdyk's Hambletonian, dam Clara by Seely's American Star, made his first appearance in public, at Fashion Course, where he beat Stonewall Jackson and two others, best time 2.33. He trotted a series of races in 1865 and showed his heels to such horses as George Wilkes, General Butler, and George M. Patchen Jr., and in 1866 he was on a hippodroming tour with George M. Patchen Jr. In 1867 he defeated Goldsmith Maid, Lady Thorn, and others. At Buffalo, August 14, he started to beat 2.19¾, and won in 2.17¼. Budd Doble was the trainer and driver of the paragon, and he has since said to me that were the tracks and sulkies as good as they are to-day, Dexter would not be far behind championship honors. Immediately after the record-breaking performance at Buffalo, Robert Bonner entered the judges' stand and the announcement was made that he had purchased the son of Hambletonian and Clara. After the purchase Mr. Bonner telegraphed to a friend in New York: "I saw Niagara Falls this morning for the

first time, and I came down here this afternoon to see that other great wonder, Dexter, when he trotted in the unprecedented time of 2.17¼. You know I like to own all the best things, and inasmuch as I could not buy the Falls, I thought I would do the next best thing and buy Dexter. He will go into my stable on the 10th of next month."

General U. S. Grant, prior to his inauguration as President of the United States, rode out with Mr. Bonner behind Dexter, and soon after this the crayon by Ehninger, "Taking the Reins," attracted the attention of the nation. General Grant expressed a desire during the ride to own Dexter. Mr. Bonner favored me with a ride behind the trotting king a few days after General Grant had "taken the reins," and I was surprised at his control over the high-spirited gelding. Circumstances, with positive merit, made Dexter one of the most famous horses that the world has produced. His name was indeed a household word. Dexter died April 21, 1888, at the age of 30.

By permission, from a copyrighted photograph by Schreiber & Sons, Philadelphia.

GOLDSMITH MAID

2.14 in 1874.

NANCY HANKS

2.04 in 1892.

UNIV. OF
CALIFORNIA

CHAPTER VII

GOLDSMITH MAID AND SMUGGLER

WHEN Goldsmith Maid, driven by Budd Doble, trotted at Milwaukee, September 6, 1871, to a record of 2.17, there was quite a stir, and I had the track measured by a competent civil engineer before accepting the performance as authentic. In 1872 she trotted in 2.16¾, and at Mystic Park, Boston, September 2, 1874, she trotted to her best record of 2.14. As she was born in May, 1857, she was 17 years old at the time. She was a mare of wiry frame and nothing was done with her until she was eight years old. This is one reason why she remained vigorous up to a point where decay sets in with many other horses. She travelled on the cars 130,000 miles during her career, won $325,000, and died September 23, 1885, aged 28. The most exciting race in which she was engaged was at Cleveland, July 27, 1876. I was the guest of William Edwards, president of the Cleveland Driving Park, and among his other guests at the time were Charles W. Woolley,

president of the National Trotting Association, and Colonel H. S. Russell, of Boston, the owner of Smuggler. The night before the free-for-all trot, Colonel Russell was nervous and we chaffed him good-naturedly. There was another nervous gentleman in the land, judging from the telegrams to President Edwards, and that was Henry N. Smith in his Wall Street office, who wanted to be assured that Goldsmith Maid would be given a clear field. I wrote an account of the race immediately after the decision had been rendered, and as the story has been republished in newspapers, magazines, and books, it is probably worthy of a place in this volume.

"When the bell rang for the open-to-all horses to appear, a buzz of expectation was heard on all sides. It was known that Lula would not respond to the call, she having made an exhibition the previous day, and besides she was not in the bloom of condition; but Lucille Golddust was there to battle for the Babylon stable, and she was a mare of tried speed and bottom. The knowledge that Lula would not start steadied the quaking nerves of Doble, and he ceased to plead for a special purse and permission to withdraw. He thought that Goldsmith Maid would have a

comparatively easy time in capturing first money, and his confidence made the old mare the favorite over the field. Smuggler was deemed an uncertain horse, and there was no eagerness to invest in pools on him. But the stallion was cheered almost as warmly as the Maid, when he jogged slowly past the stand. Lucille Golddust, Judge Fullerton, and Bodine were also received with applause. The great drivers of the country were behind the great horses of the country. Budd Doble pulled the lines over Goldsmith Maid; Charley Green steadied Lucille Golddust; Peter Johnson controlled Bodine; Charley Marvin watched over the fortunes of Smuggler; and Dan Mace was up behind Judge Fullerton, having come from New York for the express purpose of driving him in the race. Twice the horses came for the word, and twice they failed to get it. They were then ordered to score with Lucille Golddust, and succeeded in getting off. The Maid had the best of the start, and, quickly taking the pole from Judge Fullerton, gayly carried herself in the lead. It was where she was accustomed to be, and so she trotted in the best of spirits. Fullerton did not act well, and he brought up the rear rank the entire length of the course.

Along the back-stretch, Smuggler began to close a gap, terrific as the pace was. After passing the half-mile he drew dangerously near the Maid, but it was noticed that he faltered a little. The cause was not then understood, but it was made plain when the patrol judge galloped up to the stand with a shoe in his hand which had been cast from the near fore foot. Around the turn the stallion pressed after the mare, and down the stretch he drove her at the top of her speed, the thousands giving vent to their enthusiasm by cheering and clapping hands. Smuggler had his nose at the Maid's tail when she went under the wire in 2.15½. Bodine was a good third, his time being about 2.17, and Lucille Golddust was fourth, Fullerton just inside the flag. Smuggler's performance was an extraordinary one. He trotted for something like three-eighths of a mile with his equilibrium destroyed by the sudden withdrawal from an extreme lever point of a shoe weighing 25 ounces. Only once before had he cast a shoe in rapid work without breaking, and that was in his exercise at Belmont Park. Keen judges are forced to admit that the stallion would have won the first heat in 2.15 had no accident befallen him. Prior to this

season, Smuggler carried a 32-ounce shoe on each of his fore feet, but now he seems to be steady under the reduced weight. The scoring in the second heat was a little more troublesome than that in the first heat. Smuggler left his feet several times, and it looked as if he was going to disappoint his owner and trainer. On the fourth attempt the horses got away, the Maid in the lead. The stallion made one of his characteristic bad breaks around the turn, and all hope of his winning the heat was lost. Bodine and Fullerton also were unsteady. Lucille Golddust did good work, and she was second to the Maid when the latter went over the score in 2.17¼. Smuggler finished fifth, Marvin only trying to save his distance. Goldsmith Maid was distressed, but her friends were confident that her speed and steadiness would carry her safely through. It was almost dollars to cents that she would win. The word was given to a good send-off in the third heat. The Maid had the pole, which advantage she did not surrender, although she went into the air around the turn. She was quickly caught, and Doble drove her carefully along the back-stretch, followed by Fullerton, who seemed to be content

with the position of body-guard to her queenship. After passing the half-mile, Marvin urged Smuggler into a quicker pace, and the stallion was observed to pass Lucille Golddust, then Fullerton, and to swing into the home-stretch hard on the Maid's wheel. Doble used all his art to keep his mare going, but Marvin sat behind a locomotive and could not be shaken off. The stallion got on even terms with the Maid, and then drew ahead of her in the midst of the most tumultuous applause, beating her under the wire three-quarters of a length. The scene which followed is indescribable. An electrical wave swept over the vast assembly, and men swung their hats and shouted themselves hoarse, while the ladies snapped fans and parasols, and burst their kid gloves, in the endeavor to get rid of the storm of emotion. The police vainly tried to keep the quarter-stretch clear. The multitude poured through the gates, and Smuggler returned to the stand through a narrow lane of humanity which closed as he advanced. Doble was ashy pale, and the great mare which had scored so many victories stood with trembling flanks and head down. Her attitude seemed to say, 'I have done my best,

but am forced to resign the crown.' The judges hung out the time 2.16½, and got no further in the announcement than that Smuggler had won the heat. The shouts of the thousands of frenzied people drowned all else.

"During the intermission the stallion was the object of the closest scrutiny. So great was the press that it was difficult to obtain breathing room. He appeared fresh, and ate eagerly of a small bunch of hay which was presented to him by his trainer after he had cooled out. It was manifest that the fast work had not destroyed his appetite. The betting now changed. It was seen that the Maid was tired and her eager backers of an hour ago were anxious to hedge. In the second score of the fourth heat, the judges observed that Smuggler was on his stride, although behind, and so gave the word. In his anxiety to secure the pole Doble forced Goldsmith Maid into a run, and as Lucille Golddust quickly followed her, the stallion found his progress barred unless he pulled out and around them. Marvin decided to trail, and he kept in close pursuit of the two mares even after he had rounded into the home-stretch. Green would not give way with Lucille, and Doble pulled the Maid back just far enough

to keep Marvin from slipping through with the stallion. The pocket was complete, and thought to be secure. A smile of triumph lighted Doble's face, and the crowd settled sullenly down to the belief that the race was over. Marvin was denounced as a fool for placing himself at a disadvantage, and imagination pictured just beyond the wire the crown of Goldsmith Maid with new laurel woven into it. But look! By the ghosts of the departed! Marvin has determined upon a bold experiment. He falls back and to the right, with the intention of getting out and around the pocket. Too late, too late! is the hoarse whisper. Why, man, you have but 150 yards in which to straighten your horse and head the Maid, whose burst of speed has been held in reserve for just such an occasion as this! Her gait is 2.14, and you,—well, you are simply mad! The uncounted thousands held their breath. The stallion does not leave his feet although pulled to a 45-angle to the right, and the moment that his head is clear and the path open, he dashes forward with the speed of the stag-hound. It is more like flying than trotting. Doble hurries his mare into a break, but he cannot stop the dark shadow

which flits by him. Smuggler goes over the score a winner of the heat by a neck, and the roar which comes from the grand stand and the quarter-stretch is deafening. As Marvin comes back with Smuggler to weigh, the ovation is even greater than that which he received in the preceding heat. Nothing like the burst of speed he had shown had ever before been seen on the track, and it may be that it will never be seen again. Marvin had two reasons for going into the pocket. In the first place he thought that Green would pull out when the pinch came and let him through, and in the second place he erroneously supposed that Doble would push the Maid down the stretch and leave him room to get out that way. It was bad judgment to get into the pocket, since, had the Maid won the heat, the race would have been over; but it must be admitted that Marvin acted not without a show of reason. In riding at the gait he was riding, a man does not have any extra time to mature his plans. The heat was literally won from the fire. It was only the weight of a hair that turned the scales from defeat to victory. Doble was more deeply moved by the unexpected result of the heat than by anything else which happened

in the race. His smile of triumph was turned in one brief instant to an expression of despair. The time of the heat was 2.19¾. Smuggler again cooled out well, nibbling eagerly at his bunch of hay, while the crowd massed around him. The Maid was more tired than ever, while Lucille Golddust showed no signs of distress. When the horses responded to the bell for the fifth heat it was evident that a combination had been formed against Smuggler. All worked against him. Lucille Golddust and Bodine worried him by repeated scorings, and when they excited him into a break and he grabbed the unfortunate shoe from the near fore foot, the hope began to rise that the star of the stallion had set. The shoe was put on, the delay giving the Maid time to get her second wind, when the scoring again commenced. Smuggler was repeatedly forced to break, and for the third time in the race he grabbed off the near fore shoe. Misfortunes seemed to be gathering thickly around him, and the partisans of the Maid wore the old jaunty air of confidence. Before replacing the shoe, Colonel Russell had it shortened at the heel. It was a new shoe, and one adopted by Marvin against the judgment of Russell. The shell of

the foot was badly splintered by the triple accident, but the stallion was not rendered lame. As much as an hour was wasted by the scoring and the shoeing of Smuggler, which brought all the horses to the post looking fresh. Smuggler had the worst of it, as he was the only one which had not enjoyed an unbroken rest. Finally the word was given for the fifth heat. Fullerton went to the front like a flash of light, trotting without skip to the quarter-pole in 33 seconds. Smuggler overhauled him near the half-mile, and from there home was never headed. The Maid worked up to second position down the home-stretch, the stallion winning the heat in 2.17¼ and the hardest-fought race ever seen in the world. The evening shadows had now thickened, and as the great crowd had shouted itself weak and hoarse it passed slowly through the gate and drove in a subdued manner home.

"It was a race which will live long in memory, one to which thousands will date as the beginning of an epoch in their lives. Think of it. A first heat in 2.15½ and a fifth heat in 2.17¼, with the stallion record reduced to 2.16¼ in the third heat! A week ago no one would have believed it. Now we keep asking ourselves in a dazed sort of way

if what we saw with our eyes can really be true. Smuggler first saw the light within the limits of the Buckeye State. He journeyed West obscure and looked upon as a menial. To-day his fame is as wide as the world, and he wears the laurel which once wreathed the neck of Goldsmith Maid. Wonder not that the people of Ohio should swell with pride when they point to him and his history. His triumph was in the face of obstacles which were truly formidable.

"'How did you enjoy yourself?' queried the president from the judges' stand after the tumult had subsided. The lady, one of Cleveland's fairest daughters, well expressed the general feeling in her answer from the grand stand: 'I am so glad and yet so sorry.' Glad that she had hailed the new king and sorry that she had seen the old queen lay down her crown."

Smuggler, 2.15¼

Colonel Russell first heard of Smuggler through a letter that I sent him, and when he purchased the stallion he came to the office of the *Turf, Field, and Farm*. Captain W. S. Tough had brought the brown son of Blanco (son of Iron's Cadmus) from Leavenworth, Kansas, to Prospect

Park, Long Island, in search of a purchaser, and it was there that the transfer to Colonel Russell was made. Smuggler was foaled in 1866, bred by John M. Morgan, near Columbus, Ohio, and taken, when a colt, to Olathe, Kansas, where he showed great bursts of speed in the hands of Charles Marvin. He was a pacer, out of a pacing mare by Herod's Tuckahoe; but as pacers were not as much in demand then as now, he was heavily weighted forward and thus converted into a trotter. Iron's Cadmus was the sire of the first great pacer, Pocahontas. At Buffalo, August 5, 1874, Smuggler started in the purse of $10,000 for free-for-all stallions, and although beaten after winning two heats, made an enviable reputation. After this he defeated such horses as Mambrino Gift, Thomas Jefferson, and Great Eastern and carried, August 31, 1876, the stallion record down to 2.15¼, where it remained for eight years. The last time I saw Smuggler in public was at the big fair held at Minneapolis in the autumn of 1878, when he was led in front of the grand stand, preceded by a huge placard, describing him as the champion trotting stallion of the world. W. H. Wilson of Cynthina had charge of him. In the stud Smuggler was not a pro-

nounced success. The fastest of his ten trotters is Nomad, 2.19. His sons are poor transmitters of speed, but one of his daughters is the dam of Miss Whitney, 2.07½. The trouble with Smuggler was that two gaits constantly fought for the mastery in him and that in conformation he was more of a pacer than a trotter. He is an illustration of a type that sometimes reaches, through performance, championship form without the power to protect its line from extinction.

CHAPTER VIII

FROM THE 2.13¼ OF RARUS TO THE 2.03¼ OF THE ABBOT

RARUS succeeded Goldsmith Maid to the crown. He was a bay gelding, foaled in 1867; bred by R. B. Conklin, of Greenport, Long Island; by Conklin's Abdallah, a horse of unknown blood, dam Nancy Awful by Telegraph, son of Smith Burr's Napoleon; second dam Lady Hunter by Vermont Black Hawk. He trotted in 2.42½ to saddle as a four-year-old, and in 1874 was fairly launched on his turf career. In 1875 he beat such horses as Molly Morris, Belle Brasfield, Adelaide, and Kansas Chief, and in 1876 beat Smuggler, Judge Fullerton, Great Eastern, and other good horses. In 1878 Hopeful was his fastest rival. At Buffalo, August 3, 1878, he started against time, and he was at the half-mile pole in 1.05¾ and finished the mile in 2.13¼. From an account that I wrote at the time I take the following: "The horse and driver received a perfect ovation when they returned to weigh, and it was with

difficulty that Splan could make his way through the crowd and then into the judges' stand. When he reached the steps, he cleared them three at a bound, and after handshaking, was led to the rail and presented with a handsome basket of flowers by President Bush. No words were spoken. It would have been useless to have attempted speech-making in the presence of the crowd that filled the quarter-stretch, and which made the ground shake with its shouts. While Splan was blushing and bowing his acknowledgments to the applauding thousands, Rarus was being unharnessed, and he looked on with dazed eye, quivering nostril, and trembling flank. He had made a new mark in the annals of the turf, had wiped out the record of Goldsmith Maid, which had headed the list for so many years; and modesty well became him in the hour of his brilliant success. It was a proud day for Buffalo Park, and those who were present will never forget the uproar caused by the beating of 2.14." In the latter part of the summer of 1879 Mr. Robert Bonner, who had long looked for a record-breaker to head his stable, purchased Rarus for $36,000. The gelding made a record of 2.15, 2.13¾, 2.13½ for three consecutive heats at Hartford, and trotted a mile

on Mr. Bonner's three-quarter track in 2.11½; nevertheless he was a very dear horse. His new owner derived but little satisfaction from him. Rarus was a sporadic representative of a dead line.

St. Julien, 2.11¼

Only a few months after the transfer of Rarus to the Bonner stable, St. Julien took the crown away from him. He was a bay gelding, foaled in 1869, by Volunteer, dam Flora by Harry Clay 45, and was purchased in the spring of 1875 by James Galway of New York, who started him in the big circuit, and his achievements were astonishing for a green horse. In his fourth race, at Springfield, Massachusetts, August 27, 1875, he trotted to a record of 2.22½. Early in the winter following he was sold to R. S. Morrow and Orrin A. Hickok, and was taken to California, where his speed was patiently developed. He did not begin to show his form until in September, 1879. Ex-President Grant was returning from his triumphant tour of the world, and stopped in San Francisco. October 25, 1879, St. Julien was started for his entertainment at Oakland Park, to beat the record of Rarus, and the time made was 2.12¾. General Grant

was delighted, and he paid a visit to the stall of St. Julien and congratulated his trainer and driver, O. A. Hickok. As I write these lines the intelligence reaches me that Hickok died at the state hospital in Cleveland, Ohio, November 10, 1903, from softening of the brain. He was born in Harpersfield, Ohio, in 1840, and was one of the shrewdest men that ever sat in a sulky. Those who knew him in his prime, when his brain was wonderfully active, can scarcely realize that decay began with him at the top. I hope that he has entered into refreshing sleep. In 1880 Hickok came east of the Rocky Mountains with St. Julien, and his success was the talk of the country. At Rochester, August 12, he divided the floral crown with Maud S., each trotting to a record of 2.11¾; but at Hartford, August 27, he reduced the record to 2.11¼, and for a brief time was the champion. He caught cold in 1881 and was unable to sustain his reputation, and died in the fall of 1894. He was a better bred horse than Rarus, and his dam, Flora, is in the great brood mare list with three — St. Julien, 2.11¼, St. Remo, 2.28½, and Unalala, 2.22¼.

By permission, from a copyrighted photograph by Schreiber & Sons, Philadelphia.

MAUD S.

Whose 2.08¾ to high-wheel, plain-axle sulky, on the regulation track at Cleveland, July 30, 1885, is the best record of its kind.

Maud S., 2.08¾

At Chicago, September 18, 1880, Maud S. regained her laurels. She trotted to a record of 2.10¾, and with the single exception of one day remained the trotting queen until 1891. All things considered, I doubt if we have seen her equal. The first time my attention was particularly called to her was at Chester Park, a half-mile track at Cincinnati, in the autumn of 1878. Myron P. Bush had a party in his private car bound for Lexington, and a stop was made at Cincinnati. Maud S., then four years old, was driven a mile over the half-mile track in 2.26½, and the way in which it was done excited remark. Joseph Harker, a close friend of William H. Vanderbilt, asked for a price on the mare, and the understanding was that he was to pay $20,000 for her should she trot a mile in 2.20. She was shipped to Lexington and waited in vain for a good day to make the effort. After everybody in the special car had gone home except myself, the weather cleared up and Maud S. trotted a mile in 2.17½. This was a sensational performance, and Mr. Vanderbilt, who had taken the Harker option, finally paid $21,000 for the chest-

nut daughter of Harold and Miss Russell. She was a source of proud gratification to her new owner, who drove her on the road. In 1880 she returned to her old trainer, W. W. Bair, and trotted at Chicago in a race with Trinket to a record of 2.13½, which record she reduced at Rochester to 2.11¾, and at Chicago to 2.10¾. In 1884 her supremacy was threatened by Jay-eye-see, who trotted at Providence to a record of 2.10. Maud S. started the very next day at Cleveland and lowered her record to 2.09¾. Mr. Vanderbilt, whose health was not good, and who did not wish to be badgered, offered her through William Turnbull to Mr. Bonner, and the sale was made at $40,000. Other parties stood ready to pay $100,000 for her for hippodroming purposes, but Mr. Vanderbilt would not listen to them. I was with Mr. Bonner when Maud S. was delivered to him at his stable in West 56th Street, and drafted the conditions under which she started at Hartford for a cup and failed. She was then shipped to Lexington and started under the same conditions, November 11, 1884, and reduced her record to 2.09¼. I went to Lexington with Mr. Bonner to witness the effort, and never saw a man more pleased. It was his first record,

and he scarcely slept that night. No admission was charged to the track and there was no purse or wager. The only thing involved was the Woodburn Farm cup, and it simply commemorated the achievement. The church people were out in force to honor the stand taken by a leading churchman, and the occasion was one long to be remembered.

Maud S. was wintered at Chester Park, Cincinnati, and July 30, 1885, she made her last start in public at Cleveland and trotted to a record of 2.08¾. This is still the best mile to high-wheel sulky over an oval track, without artificial aid. No pools were sold on the event, but there were private offers that the mare would fail. I was in the timer's stand and looked at the official watches as the hands marched around the dials. Three of the watches were 2.08¾, and when President Edwards leaned over the judges' stand and said, "Ladies and gentlemen, I am pleased to inform you that on a track which the directors do not consider fast, Maud S. has trotted and made a record of 2.08¾," there was tremendous applause. Previous to selling the great chestnut Mr. Vanderbilt drove Maud S. and Aldine to top road wagon at Fleetwood

Park in 2.15½. It was a remarkable performance, and highly gratifying to the railroad magnate. Mr. Bonner drove her a mile to high-wheel wagon in 2.13¼ over his slow three-quarter track. Maud S. was a chestnut mare of 15.3, foaled March 28th, 1874, and by Harold out of Miss Russell. She outlived her last owner, and it is a pity that she could not have reproduced her kind. She was bred repeatedly, but did not prove with foal. She died while on a visit to Shultshurst, the home of Axworthy.

Sunol, 2.08¼

Sunol, bay mare, foaled April 14, 1886 — bred by Leland Stanford, Palo Alto, California; by Electioneer, dam Waxana by General Benton; second dam Waxy, thoroughbred daughter of Lexington; third dam Peter Swigert mare (dam of Annette, dam of Ansel, 2.20) by Gray Eagle — was the successor of Maud S. She trotted while owned by Robert Bonner to a high-wheel record of 2.08¼ at Stockton, October 20, 1891. She was driven by Charles Marvin, and wonderful as the performance was, it was not equal to that of Maud S., because it was on a kite track. Although Sunol was a highly nervous mare, of the

SUNOL

Whose 2.08¼ to high-wheel sulky on the kite track at Stockton, October 20, 1891, is the best record of its kind.

NO COPIES
AVAILABLE

greyhound build, Mr. Bonner was able to drive her in Central Park and on the road. On Thursday evening, December 21, 1893, a dinner was given to Mr. Bonner at the Fifth Avenue Hotel, New York, and a silver statuette of Sunol was presented to her owner. Prominent among breeders who joined in the testimonial were C. J. Hamlin, J. Malcolm Forbes, General Benjamin F. Tracy, A. B. Darling, William Russell Allen, Hon. J. C. Sibley, and John H. Shults. Hon. George M. Stearns of Massachusetts was not present, but he wrote: "I had hoped in vain that circumstances might enable me to be present at the dinner and still more important event of the bestowal of a testimonial to Mr. Robert Bonner. No man more deserves the tribute than he. He was one of the earliest and most consistent to associate horsemanship with honesty. He has demonstrated conspicuously that a man may be a gentleman, a Christian, and a horseman. His deeds deserve commemoration, for he was a pioneer in that domain." After the death of Mr. Bonner, Sunol was sold by his estate and purchased by John H. Shults. She is, at the time I write, a brood mare at Shultshurst, Westchester County, New York.

Nancy Hanks, 2.04

When the 28-inch ball-bearing wheel, pneumatic tire, of the bicycle was applied to the sulky in July, 1892, a revolution in harness speed was inaugurated. It reduces friction and is seconds faster than the high-wheel sulky. As there was a violent tumble in prices soon after the bicycle sulky had come into use, the pessimist charged that its influence was cheapening and that it had degraded the speed standard. It, however, was a valuable improvement, in the interest of progress, and it is idle to talk of returning to old methods. Nancy Hanks followed Sunol on the summit. She is a brown mare, foaled in 1886, by Happy Medium, dam Nancy Lee by Dictator; second dam Sophie by Edwin Forrest; and she was bred by Hart Boswell of Lexington, Kentucky. August 28, 1890, she trotted to a four-year-old record of 2.14½, and soon thereafter was sold to J. Malcolm Forbes of Boston. Driven by Budd Doble, she trotted at Chicago, August 17, 1892, to a record of 2.07¾, at Independence, Iowa, August 31, to a record of 2.05¼, and at Terre Haute, September 28, 1892, to a record of 2.04. The morning that she made her best record I was

a visitor at Forbes Farm, and Mr. Forbes took the affair very quietly. He was not one of the kind to bubble over with enthusiasm. Forbes Farm was at Blue Hill near Readville, Massachusetts, and after her retirement from the track Nancy Hanks enjoyed herself in grazing in the pasture, and in obeying the laws of maternity. Her foals have been by Arion, Bingen, imported Meddler (thoroughbred), and Peter the Great. She has produced a high rate of speed.

Alix, 2.03¾

Alix, bay mare, foaled June 7, 1888, — bred by Samuel Hayes, Muscatine, Iowa; by Patronage, dam Atlanta by Attorney, — proved one of the gamest of mares that ever advanced to the throne. She trotted in 2.30 as a two-year-old and in 2.16¾ as a three-year-old. Her best time in a race as a four-year-old was 2.12½, and as a five-year-old she won great races and reduced her record to 2.07¾. In 1894, driven by Andy McDowell, her downward sweep was steady. At Terre Haute, August 17, she won a race in 2.06, 2.06¼, 2.05¼; and September 12, she trotted in 2.04. At Galesburg, Illinois, September 19, she chipped off a fraction, and was placed at the head

of the list with a record of 2.03¾. She was sold by her owner, Morris J. Jones, to F. C. Sayles, of Rhode Island, and died at Mariposa Stock Farm after producing to Handspring, son of Prodigal and Annie Wilton. Alix was full of speed-sustaining blood. Her sire, Patronage, traced through Pancoast to thoroughbred Woodford, and through Beatrice to the four-mile race-horse, Wagner. Her dam, Atlanta, traced through Attorney to a daughter of Robert Bruce, and through Flirt, her dam, to imported Envoy and imported Glencoe. Atlanta, the dam of Alix, outlived her most distinguished daughter.

The Abbot, 2.03¼

The Abbot was a product of Village Farm, East Aurora, New York, and when he rose to championship honors, the ambition of one of our greatest breeders, C. J. Hamlin, was gratified. The Abbot was a bay gelding, 15.1½ hands high; foaled June 20, 1893; by Chimes (son of Electioneer and Beautiful Bells), dam Nettie King (who trotted to a four-year-old record of 2.20¼) by Mambrino King, second dam Nettie Murphy by Hamlin Patchen, and third dam by a son of Kentucky Whip. When the celebrated trainer,

ALIX

2.03¾ in 1894.

THE ABBOT

2.03¼ in 1900.

UNIV. OF
CALIFORNIA

E. F. Geers, began to work him, the fall he was three years old, he was a trifle discouraged. The gelding was rough-gaited and inclined to amble. A square-toed shoe on the left front foot and the right hind foot helped to untangle him, and he made a severe campaign in 1897 and went into winter quarters with a four-year-old record of 2.11½. As a five-year-old he again was severely campaigned and acquired a race record of 2.08. In 1899 he defeated all the best horses before the public, including Cresceus and Bingen, and reduced his record to 2.06¼. In 1900 his fight was against the immortal scythe-bearer, Time, and fraction by fraction he rose to the top — 2.05¾, 2.04¾, 2.04, 2.03¼. The latter performance was at Terre Haute, Indiana, September 25, 1900. The Abbot was sold at public auction for $26,500, and purchased by John J. Scannell; but he had reached his limit and was a disappointment to his new owner. He died early in 1904.

CHAPTER IX

CRESCEUS: REDUCTION OF STALLION RECORD AND DOUBLE HARNESS RIVALRY

CRESCEUS next appeared upon the scene. He is a powerful chestnut, foaled 1894; bred by George H. Ketcham, Toledo, Ohio; by Robert McGregor, 2.17½; dam Mabel (dam of Nightingale) by Mambrino Howard by Mambrino Chief; second dam Contention by Allie West (2.25 at four years old), son of Almont; third dam by Victor by Downing's Bay Messenger; and fourth dam by Crusader, thoroughbred son of Sir Archy. Robert McGregor was a chestnut horse, foaled 1871, by Major Edsall, son of Alexander's Abdallah; dam Nancy Whitman by Seely's American Star; and he was one of our greatest trotters. So resolute were his finishes that he was called the Monarch of the Home-stretch. As a three-year-old Cresceus trotted to a record of 2.11¼; as a four-year-old to a record of 2.09¼; as a five-year-old to a record of 2.07¼; as a six-year-old to a record of 2.04, and as a seven-year-

CRESCEUS

The Champion Trotting Stallion, 2.02¼ in 1901.

By permission, from a copyrighted photograph by Schreiber & Sons, Philadelphia.

KREMLIN

2.07¾, the Champion Trotting Stallion of 1892.

UNIV. OF
CALIFORNIA

old to a record of 2.02¼. The latter performance was at Columbus, Ohio, August 1, 1901, and it made him not only the champion trotting stallion but the champion trotter of the world. Through sire and dam Cresceus traces directly to the two great foundation sires, Hambletonian and Mambrino Chief, and he is the vigorous representative of a most vigorous line.

The Reduction of the Stallion Record

Mambrino Gift was the first stallion to trot to a record of 2.20, and that was at Rochester in 1874. Then came Smuggler, 2.15¼, in 1876; then Phallas by Dictator, 2.13¾, in July, 1884; then Maxey Cobb by Happy Medium, 2.13¼, September 30, 1884; and then Axtell by William L., dam Lou by Mambrino Boy, who as a three-year-old, October 11, 1889, at Terre Haute, cut the record to 2.12. He was the sensation of the hour and since then has proved his merit in the stud. Nelson carried the stallion record down to 2.10, September 17, 1891; and September 19, 1891, on the kite track at Independence, Iowa, Allerton trotted to a record of 2.09¼. The kite track, by the way, enjoyed but a brief period of popularity. It quietly faded from the face of the earth.

Allerton, like Axtell, is the representative of a live trotting inheritance. He is by Jay Bird (son of George Wilkes and Lady Frank by Mambrino Star by Mambrino Chief), dam Gussie Wilkes by Mambrino Boy (son of Mambrino Patchen and Roving Nelly by C. M. Clay Jr., she out of a daughter of Berthune); second dam Nora Wilkes by George Wilkes; and third dam by imported Consternation. Here we have a combination of the blood of Hambletonian and Mambrino Chief, through prepotent sons, with Clay and thoroughbred blood; and Allerton made his record to high-wheel sulky and is the sire of 118 in the 2.30 list.

Palo Alto, bay horse, foaled in 1882, by Electioneer out of Dame Winnie, the thoroughbred daughter of Planet, trotted November 17, 1881, at Stockton, to a high-wheel record of 2.08¾; then came Kremlin by Lord Russell, dam Eventide by Woodford Mambrino, who trotted at Nashville, November 12, 1892, in 2.07¾. October 18, 1893, at Nashville, Directum by Dictator carried the record down to 2.05¼. All of these represent live lines in breeding.

Two-year-old Champions

The first champion two-year-old trotter was Doble, a black horse, by Ericsson, out of Belle by Davy Crockett. He trotted in 2.40¾ at Lexington, October 19, 1872, and it was considered a phenomenal performance. I recall how important I felt when I was invited to drive Doble around the Price track. Soso by George Wilkes, dam Little Ida by Edwin Forrest, trotted at Lexington, October 12, 1877, to a record of 2.31, and she was heralded as another world's wonder. Three years later, the news was flashed from California that Mr. John W. Mackay's brown filly, Sweetheart by Sultan, dam Minnehaha, had trotted September 25, 1880, at Sacramento to the two-year-old record, 2.26½, and the general impulse was to take off hats to her. November 20, 1880, the bay gelding Fred Crocker by Electioneer, dam Melinche by St. Clair, trotted to a record of 2.25¼, and her breeder, Governor Leland Stanford, was congratulated as if he was at the flood-tide of his career. Wildflower, bay filly, by Electioneer, dam Mayflower by St. Clair, trotted at San Francisco, October 22, 1882, to a record of 2.21, and again was her breeder, Governor

Stanford, enthusiastically congratulated. We then heard remarkable stories about the vitality of St. Clair, whose origin was shrouded in darkness. October 27, 1888, Sunol by Electioneer reduced the two-year-old record to 2.18, and she was followed by another representative of Palo Alto Farm, Arion by Electioneer, dam Manette by Nutwood. In 1881, October 5, Charles Marvin drove him to a record of 2.15¾; October 21, to a record of 2.14½; and November 10, at Stockton, to a record of 2.10¾. This was to high-wheel sulky, and Arion still heads the two-year-old list. His owner, Mr. J. Malcolm Forbes,[1] in a letter to me, dated October 11, 1903, concerning wind-shields and other matters, expressed views that I endorse: "I have yours of October 1, and in case you have not seen a picture of the wind-shield used at Empire City in front of Prince Alert and Major Delmar, I send you one. It would be so unjust to all other records to allow the use of such contrivance that I feel pretty sure that the 1.57 and the two minutes made with its shelter will not be allowed. I have drawn a dotted line across the lower piece of canvas that will show what was used on the sulky of Lou

[1] Mr. Forbes died early in 1904.

Dillon's pace-maker when she made her two-minute record. I think such a shield from dust and dirt might be allowed, but a careful restriction as to the size of any shield should be drawn up for further trials. The mile made by Lou Dillon in a high-wheel sulky in 2.05 and her mile in 2.00 in a bicycle sulky seem to establish the difference between the two rigs as five seconds. If this is a true measure, then Arion's two-year-old record of 2.10¾ would be equal to 2.05¾, if he could have had a bicycle sulky in his trial in the year 1891. You will say that he had an opportunity later in the new rig when a mature horse. I feel that his speed was diminished by letting him be trained the year he was three years old, before he had got thoroughly acclimated to the Eastern air and food. I have since that time in many cases found that a horse was far from being himself the first year after coming from California."

There are eighteen volumes of the Year Book, and the last one before me contains 1181 closely printed pages. The parent volume of Chester's Trotting and Pacing Record contains 1000 pages packed with meat. This statement will explain to every intelligent reader the utter impossibility of giving even a summary of the achievements

of the trotting track. I have attempted to illustrate progress in breeding and development by a brief record of epoch-making races. These are the guide-posts in historical review, and I have not wandered far from them.

Double Harness Rivalry

The double harness to road wagon rivalry aroused widespread interest and helped the breeder. It is difficult to find two horses that you can rely upon to adhere to gait in moments of excitement, because so few are alike in temperament and action; and when you do obtain possession of such a pair, the goddess of Good Fortune certainly smiles upon you. In 1883 Mr. William Rockefeller put Cleora and Independence together and they were driven to a record of 2.16½. In 1884 Mr. Frank Work reduced the record to 2.16¼ with Edward and Dick Swiveller, and the same season Mr. Isador Cohnfield gained a record of 2.15¾ with Maxey Cobb and Neta Medium. Mr. W. J. Gordon's best effort with Clingstone and Guy in 1885 was 2.17. In 1890 Mr. C. J. Hamlin went to the head of the list with Belle Hamlin and Justina, who trotted to a record of 2.13. In 1892 Belle Hamlin and

Honest George carried this record down to 2.12¼, which was a fixture until 1902, when it was tied, October 25, at Parkway Driving Club, Brooklyn, by Mr. E. T. Bedford's pair, York Boy and Bemay. Mr. C. K. G. Billings, at Cleveland, September 12, 1903, drove The Monk and Equity to a record of 2.09¾; and at Memphis, October 28, he drove the same pair to a record of 2.08. The Hamlin record was beaten, but by two horses bred and raised by him at Village Farm.

One of the greatest miles ever trotted in double harness was at Fleetwood Park, June 14, 1883, by Maud S. and Aldine to top road wagon, driven by William H. Vanderbilt, in 2.15½. The track was slower than the tracks of to-day and the wagon had high wheels. Although authentic, the 2.15½ is not a technical record.

I was at Cleveland July 31, 1891, when C. J. Hamlin hooked three abreast of his own breeding, Belle Hamlin, Globe, and Justina, and Geers drove them to a record of 2.14. It was a wonderful performance and is not likely ever to be duplicated. Mr. Hamlin had studied the efforts of truck horses, three abreast, in the streets of Buffalo, and this induced him to see what could be done with three trotters abreast.

CHAPTER X

THE FOUNDATION HORSES, IMPORTED MESSENGER AND JUSTIN MORGAN

THE two stallions, Messenger and Justin Morgan, to which we remotely trace so many trotters of the present day, had lived far beyond their prime before the dream of a mile in three minutes was realized. Messenger died in 1808, aged 28 years, and Justin Morgan in 1821, aged 32 years. It was in 1818 that an iron-gray gelding of 16 hands established a record of three minutes at Jamaica, Long Island. The match for $1000 grew out of a discussion at a jockey club dinner that a horse could not be produced to trot a mile in three minutes or less, and Boston Blue was named at the post and won cleverly. He was a horse of unknown blood, and the renown he gained by the performance caused him to be shipped to England. In the early days of the United States the saddle horse was more used than the light-harness horse, on account of the poor condition of the roads. The trotting gait in harness was

not cultivated to any extent until after bridle paths had been succeeded by passable roads. Messenger was a running horse and was brought to this country for the purpose of improving the running horse, but in temperament and action he was plastic; and his colts developed an inclination to trot. Road-building did the rest. Few horses recorded in the stud book are regarded with a higher degree of interest or have been the subject of more animated discussion. If we turn to the great table of 2.30 trotters and 2.25 pacers under their sires, which is now the accepted speed standard, we shall find neither Messenger nor Justin Morgan, because neither contributed a son or daughter to this list and neither challenged attention as a track performer. Each, sowing seed in different soil, laid the foundation of a trotting structure and added incalculably to the comfort, the pleasure, and the wealth of the New World. I recall the time when the family of Hambletonian, a descendant of Messenger, was growing rapidly and so overshadowing all other families that sneers were levelled at the Justin Morgan tribe, but that day is past and the impartial historian must recognize the potency of both lines. Fable has made free with Justin

Morgan, because in early days breeding records were not as carefully kept as now. I shall not attempt to carry the reader through thousands of pages of conflicting statements, but will accept the conclusions of Joseph Battell, of Middlebury, Vermont, because he has devoted much time and money to investigation, and has, as I believe, sifted sands of truth from banks of falsehood.

Justin Morgan

Justin Morgan was bred by the man whose name he bears, and was foaled in 1789 at West Springfield, Massachusetts. Mr. Morgan kept a small tavern for Connecticut River boatmen at the time, but soon after the colt was weaned moved to Randolph, Orange County, Vermont, taking the equine bud of promise with him. The dam had been sold previous to this change of residence. The sire of the colt was True Briton, otherwise called Beautiful Bay, and owned by Selah Norton of Hartford, Connecticut; and there are romantic stories in print of how the stallion was captured from Colonel James De Lancy, an officer in the British army, in the War of the Revolution. Colonel De Lancy was proud of his saddle horse, an animal of pure

breeding; and the story runs that a lieutenant, in the army of Washington, sneaked into De Lancy's headquarters at White Plains, New York, mounted the stallion, and rode off with him. The pedigree of True Briton, as traced by Mr. Battell, is by Lloyd's Traveller, son of Morton's imported Traveller and imported Jennie Cameron; dam Betty Leeds, daughter of Babraham by Godolphin Arabian, and out of a mare by Bolton Starling, she out of a mare by Godolphin Arabian. The dam of Justin Morgan is given as by Diamond by Church's Wildair by imported Wildair by Cade by Godolphin Arabian. This tracing carries us to the desert, where the Arabs created breeds which have survived the vicissitudes of time. It is an axiom that purity of blood will breed on with a higher degree of certainty than any other, therefore Oriental strains are always valued in a pedigree. The lines of Justin Morgan, as tabulated by Mr. Battell, will be accepted by some critics with mental reservation; but the forcible manner in which the stallion stamped himself upon his descendants makes preposterous the suggestion that he was a plebeian of plebeians. While owned by Mr. Morgan the stallion was called Figure,

and he was used principally as a riding horse. After the death of Mr. Morgan he fell into hands which imposed heavier tasks upon him. D. C. Linsley, who wrote a history of the Morgan family, published in 1857, described Justin Morgan as about 14 hands high and weighing 950 pounds. "His color was dark bay with black legs, mane, and tail. He had no white hairs on him. His mane and tail were coarse and heavy, but not so massive as has sometimes been described; the hair of both was straight and not inclined to curl. His head was good, not extremely small, but lean and bony, the face straight, forehead broad, ears small and fine, but set rather wide apart. His eyes were medium-sized, very dark and prominent, with a spirited but pleasant expression, and showed no white around the edge of the lid. His nostrils were very large, the muzzle small, and the lips close and firm. His back and legs were perhaps his most noticeable points. The former was very short, the shoulder blades and hip bones being very long and oblique, and the loins exceedingly broad and muscular. His body was rather long, round, and deep, close ribbed up; chest deep and wide, with the breast bone projecting a good deal

in front. His legs were short, close jointed, thin, but very wide, hard, and free from meat, with muscles that were remarkably large for a horse of his size, and this superabundance of muscle exhibited itself at every step. His hair was short, and at almost all seasons soft and glossy. He had a little long hair about the fetlocks, and for two or three inches above the fetlock on the back side of the legs; the rest of the limbs was entirely free from it. His feet were small but well shaped, and he was in every respect perfectly sound and free from any sort of blemish. He was a very fast walker. In trotting his gait was low and smooth, and his step short and nervous; he was not what in these days would be called fast, and we think it doubtful if he could trot a mile much within four minutes, though it is claimed by many that he could trot it in three.

"Although he raised his feet but little, he never stumbled. His proud, bold, and fearless style of movement and his vigorous, untiring action have, perhaps, never been surpassed. When a rider was on him, he was obedient to the slightest motion of the rein, would walk backwards rapidly under a gentle pressure of the bit, and moved sideways almost as willingly as he moved

forward; in short, was perfectly trained to all the paces and evolutions of a parade horse; and when ridden at military reviews (as was frequently the case) his bold, imposing style and spirited, nervous action attracted universal attention and admiration. He was perfectly gentle and kind to handle, and loved to be groomed and caressed; but he disliked to have children about him, and had an inveterate hatred for dogs, if loose, always chasing them out of sight the instant he saw them. When taken out with a halter or bridle he was in constant motion and very playful. He was a fleet runner at short distances."

The speed of horses was tested at the run in those days, even in Vermont, and the usual distance was 80 rods. Justin Morgan was quite successful in these races, but it was in harness that he showed at his best. He was full of spirit and a nimble traveller. Pulling bees were common, and he was as successful in them as in running races. Robert Evans, one of his owners, was a poor man with a large family, and he used his stallion in hauling logs and clearing land. This severe work did not affect his legs or vitality, because we are told that a short time

previous to his death his constitution was unbroken and his limbs were free from swelling. The stud career of Justin Morgan is thus summarized: 1793, kept by Justin Morgan, at Randolph and Royalton; 1794, by Justin Morgan, at Randolph and Royalton; 1795, by Justin Morgan, at Weston and Hinesburg; 1796, by Jonathan Shepard, at Montpelier, and perhaps earlier in the season by William Rice at Woodstock; 1797, passed to James Hawkins, of Montpelier, and it is not known where kept until purchased, probably 1801, by Robert Evans, of Randolph, who sold him, probably 1804, to John Goss, Randolph; 1805 and 1806, kept by David Goss, at St. Johnsbury; 1807, by John Goss, a short time at Claremont, and the balance of the season at Randolph; 1808, 1809, and 1810, by David Goss at St. Johnsbury; 1811, by Samuel Stone in Randolph, Tunbridge, and Royalton; 1812 and 1813, uncertain; 1814, 1815, 1817, kept by Joel Goss and Joseph Rogers at Claremont; 1816, by William Langmaid at Danville; 1818 and 1819, by Samuel Stone at Randolph; afterwards, until his death in 1821, he was owned by Levi Bean of Chelsea. The immediate cause of his death was a kick in the flank from one

of the horses with which he was running in an open yard. He was without shelter, and inflammation, which set in, hurried him to the close of his career. A horse of coarse and weak fibre would not have triumphed over the difficulties and the hardships that he was compelled to face. Walter T. Chester, author of the Complete Trotting and Pacing Record, who was long associated with me, but who is now the recording secretary of the Vermont Horse Breeders' Association, addressed a letter to me, when he learned that I was to write a history of the trotting and pacing horse, in which he said: "It may interest you to know that nearly 5000 stallions and many mares have been registered in the second volume of the Morgan Register. The basis is blood alone, upon which you know I often argued in the columns of the *Turf, Field, and Farm.* Are not the Morgans the only distinct breed of trotters now extant? Eligibility for registration is based upon the blood of Justin Morgan, and upon that alone. With a certain percentage of the foundation blood an animal is admitted; without it he stays out." I have always conceded the wonderful prepotency of Justin Morgan. The racial characteristics of

his family are nearly as fixed as those of the Jews; his blood resembles that of the Arab in the way it has established type, but I cannot bring my mind to the thought that the Morgan is the only distinct breed of trotters. The Hambletonian family far surpasses it.

CHAPTER XI

THREE ENERGETIC SONS OF JUSTIN MORGAN, BULRUSH, WOODBURY, AND SHERMAN MORGAN

THE three great sons of Justin Morgan were Bulrush Morgan, Woodbury Morgan, and Sherman Morgan. Each, until 10 years old, did the ordinary team work of the farm and was hardened by fatigue and exposure. Sherman Morgan was a chestnut, a shade under 14 hands, and weighed 925 pounds. He was foaled about 1808, and was bred by James Sherman of Lyndon, Vermont. His dam was a chestnut mare of good size, high spirits, and quality, and tradition says that she was of Spanish origin, otherwise was descended from a barb. Sherman Morgan was tested at pulling heavy loads, the same as his sire, and usually was victorious. He also was driven hard on the roads of a mountainous country. He was well patronized in the stud, and died January 9, 1835, at Lancaster, New Hampshire. His get were early noted for speed, and his descendants figure prominently in the trotting pedigrees of to-day. Red

Jacket, sire of Minna, dam of Kentucky Wilkes, 2.21¼, the famous stallion owned in the Marshland stud by Benjamin F. Tracy, was by Billy Root, a son of Sherman Morgan. The granddam of Red Wilkes, one of the greatest of producing sires, was also by Red Jacket. The Sherman Morgan blood was carried forward by his son, Black Hawk (Vermont or Hills), a black horse foaled in 1833, the property of Ezekiel Twombley, of Greenland, New Hampshire. He stood 15 hands and weighed 1000 pounds. His dam was a black mare, a fast trotter, and one version is that she was a half-bred English mare. Black Hawk was a square trotter, and it is claimed that he never made a break on the road. He died the property of David Hill of Bridport, Vermont, in November, 1856. He trotted in several long-distance races and covered single miles in 2.42. He was a prolific sire, but only four of his sons and daughters obtained standard records. These were Ethan Allen, 2.25½; Lancet, 2.27½; Belle of Saratoga, 2.29; and Young America, 2.23. The latter was a pacer. It was as a foundation sire that Black Hawk 5 is entitled to distinguished consideration. Fourteen of his sons are speed producers. The star of the cluster was

Ethan Allen. He was bred by J. W. Holcomb of Ticonderoga, New York, and was foaled June 18, 1849. His dam was a gray mare, famous as a roadster, but of unknown ancestry. He was a bay of 15 hands and weighed 1000 pounds. He was a long-bodied horse, of rare symmetry and carriage, and his trotting action was regarded as almost perfect. He had remarkable speed for his day and was the idol of the race-going public. Among the horses vanquished by him during his turf career were Rose of Washington, Columbus, Stockbridge Chief, George M. Patchen, Tacony, Princess, Draco, and Hector. After Dexter had beaten everything in sight, he was foolishly matched for a $2500 aside against Ethan Allen and running mate. The race took place at Fashion Course, Long Island, on June 21, 1867, and Dan Mace drove the pair while Budd Doble sat behind Dexter. The runner not only relieved Ethan Allen of the weight handicap but dragged him forward, and Dexter was beaten in 2.15, 2.16, 2.19. The white-faced gelding was privately timed the first heat in 2.17. Ethan Allen had a number of owners, among them J. E. Maynard, Z. E. Simmons, W. P. Balch, and H. S. Russell. Colonel Russell sold him in the

autumn of 1870 to Amasa Sprague of Providence, who sent him to Lawrence, Kansas, where he died September 10, 1876. His skeleton is in the Museum of Natural History at Lawrence. One of the mares bred to Ethan Allen was the famous chestnut, Pocahontas by Iron's Cadmus, who paced to a wagon record of 2.17½ at Union Course, Long Island, June 21, 1855. The fruit was the handsome bay mare Pocahontas, foaled in 1859, who trotted to a record of 2.26¾ at Boston, July 26, 1866. This mare then passed to Robert Bonner, for a consideration of $40,000, and she was long a shining light of that world-famous stable. She was a great road mare, and I never rode behind a trotter as fast as I did behind her to wagon on the road with Mr. David Bonner driving. I once told the story of that ride in *Harper's Magazine* and will not repeat it here. Pocahontas trotted a mile for Mr. Bonner in 2.17¾, and died without issue. This was always regretted by Mr. Bonner and the admirers of the shapely and true-going bay mare. Among the six standard trotters from the loins of Ethan Allen were Billy Barr, 2.23¾, and Hotspur, 2.24. Twenty-two of his sons are producing sires, and fourteen of his daughters are producing dams.

The most prepotent of his sons was Daniel Lambert, a chestnut horse foaled in 1858; bred by William H. Cook, of Ticonderoga, New York, and dam Fanny Cook, a handsome and highly organized chestnut mare by Abdallah (son of Mambrino), sire of Rysdyk's Hambletonian; second dam by Stockholm's American Star by Duroc by imported Diomed. Daniel Lambert was a shade under 15.2, and he had elasticity of gait as well as good form and carriage. When four months old he passed to John Porter, and later was owned in succession by R. S. Denny, Benjamin Bates, and David Snow. As a three-year-old Dan Mace drove Daniel Lambert a mile in 2.42, but otherwise the speed of this stallion was not developed. He died June 29, 1889. The fastest of the 38 trotters sired by him was Comee, 2.19¼, winner of 26 races. The two best producing sons of the 35 sires by Daniel Lambert were Ben Franklin out of Black Kate by Addison, son of Vermont Black Hawk, and Aristos, whose blood, like Ben Franklin's, is breeding on. Sixty-two of the daughters of Daniel Lambert are dams of speed. Fanny Cook also produced, in 1860, to Ethan Allen, the bay horse Woodard's Ethan Allen, whose register number is 473, and among

whose seven trotters is Tuna, 2.12¼. His sons and daughters were producers, and he died in Kentucky in 1888. He stood 15.1 and was once a member of the Fairlawn stud of General W. T. Withers. The fact is striking that the best of the get of Ethan Allen was out of a mare once owned by the owner of Rysdyk's Hambletonian, and was by the sire of the great progenitor whose grave is at Chester.

Holobird's Ethan Allen, whose register number is 474, was a bay horse of 15.3, foaled 1858, by Ethan Allen, dam a bay mare of 16 hands by the C. F. Chedel Horse by Morgan Tally Ho. He combined size with finish and speed and died in 1889. He contributed four trotters and two pacers to the list, and his daughters produced fast pacers and trotters. Dariel, 2.00¼, was descended from him.

Honest Allen, a chestnut horse of 14.3 by Ethan Allen out of a mare represented as by the Brooks Horse (son of Sherman Morgan), she out of a daughter of Cock of the Rock, was foaled in 1855. He passed to William L. Simmons, who in 1873 placed him in the stud at Lexington, Kentucky, where he died in 1883. July 4, 1871, at Boston, Honest Allen trotted in 2.28 to pole.

He sired four trotters, and one of his five producing sons is Denning Allen, a bay of 15.2, foaled in 1874, and dam Reina by Ward's Flying Cloud. He was taken to Little Rock, Arkansas, where he left 100 colts, one of which is Lord Clinton, 2.08¾, the fastest trotter of the Ethan Allen tribe. I saw this gelding in his maiden race at the Alabama State Fair, held at Birmingham, and he trotted with such apparent ease that I predicted a glowing future for him. I was surprised to see a horse come from what was called a brush patch and beat 2.20 without an effort. Lord Clinton was a game race-horse, and in 1892 he beat such tried horses as Lobasco, Little Albert, Azote, Magnolia, Cheyenne, and Grattan. He was also a competitor in the stubborn contest for the Columbian Exposition Stake, at Chicago, in September, 1893. This race was finally won by Alix, and Lord Clinton was separately timed in it in 2.08.

General Knox was a black horse, foaled in June, 1855; bred by David Heustis of Bridport, Vermont, and got by Vermont Hero (son of Sherman Black Hawk, 142); dam a large mare by Searcher, son of Barney Henry, the son of Signal and a daughter of Bishop's Hambletonian; second dam

by Sir Charles by Duroc by imported Diomed. The dam of Vermont Hero was by Liberty by Bishop's Hambletonian by imported Messenger. General Knox stood 15.2, weighed 1050 pounds, and in 1859 passed to T. L. Lang of Vassalboro, Maine, who sold him in 1872 to Henry N. Smith, who placed him in the stud at Fashion Stud Farm, New Jersey. He won six races, took a record of 2.31, and died July 29, 1887. The first 16 years of his life were spent in comparative obscurity. Many of the mares which visited him were of unknown pedigree or inheritance, and yet through them he transmitted the light harness gait. It was once said of him that he was to Maine what Hambletonian 10 was to Orange County. At Fashion Stud Farm he was given an excellent opportunity, and one of the nuptials was with Lady Thorn. The fruit was General Washington (sire of 15 trotters, one of them Poem, 2.11½), who, bred to Goldsmith Maid, produced Stranger, a sire of resolute trotters. Stranger passed from the Parkville Farm of John H. Shults to Europe. Among the 15 trotters left by General Knox were Lady Maud, 2.18¼; Beulah, 2.19½; Camors, 2.19¾; and Independence, 2.21¼. The latter was driven on the road for

several years by William Rockefeller. Thirty-two of the sons of General Knox are speed-producing sires, one of which is Charles Caffrey, with 25 in the list, including Robbie P., 2.10¾. Twenty-nine of the daughters of General Knox are speed-producing dams. The last time I visited Fashion Stud Farm, and that was before its glory had departed, I was shown a grass-grown mound under the magnolia, marked by a cross, and I removed my hat because it was the grave of General Knox.

Jubilee Lambert, a bay of 15.3, foaled in 1863, by Daniel Lambert, dam the Harvey Mare, was taken to Abdallah Park, Cynthiana, Kentucky, in September, 1879. One of his get was Jubilee de Jarnette, whose dam was a celebrated show mare, Lady de Jarnette, by Indian Chief, by Blood's Black Hawk, who made quite an impression upon the trotting stock of Kentucky.

The prepotent blood of Justin Morgan is felt in New York, Pennsylvania, Ohio, Indiana, Illinois, Iowa, Michigan, Wisconsin, and other Western states, and in Kentucky, Tennessee, and the South, as well as in New England.

CHAPTER XII

THE MORRILL TRIBE AND OTHER DESCENDANTS OF JUSTIN MORGAN

THE Jennison Horse, who as a three-year-old sired Old Morrill, foaled in 1841, was a bright bay with star, nearly 16 hands, and weighed 1200 pounds. He was bred by A. Jennison, Walden, Vermont, and his sire was Young Bulrush, son of Bulrush Morgan. The dam was a strong black mare of 16 hands and a pacer. Jennison was a poor man, and all that he received for the service that produced Morrill was a pound of tea. James Heath of Baldwin owned an iron-gray mare of about 15 hands, who possessed great nerve power and energy. She was by the Farrington Horse, and broke one of her hind legs above the hock, which gave her a decided limp, but she got over the ground well. She was twelve years old when bred to the Jennison Horse. Morrill was a black of 15.3, and was sold as a weanling to Urban Perkins, who

sold him to French Morrill of Danville, Vermont. It was raining when he was born in the pasture, and his life was saved by carrying him to the barn. As a three-year-old Morrill was ungainly, with a dull, sleepy look. It was soon found that he could do more work and draw a bigger load than any other horse in Danville. He could also trot in 2.40, and mares were sent to him. He was shown at several state fairs and took premiums, and was awarded second prize at the National Horse Show, held at Springfield, Massachusetts, in 1857. The fastest of his get was Mountain Maid, 2.27¾, but notwithstanding his humble origin he became the head of a trotting tribe. His prepotent son was Young Morrill, a dark bay of 15.3, foaled about 1850, and out of a mare by the Lock Goss Horse by Chanticleer. Young Morrill passed through several hands to S. R. Perkins of Manchester, New Hampshire, who sent him to Iowa in the autumn of 1880, where he died. From 1861 to 1867 he trotted in races, and took a record of 2.31. Among the horses sired by him were Draco, 2.28½, and Fearnaught, 2.23¼. The latter was a chestnut, and he was managed by E. L. Norcross at the time he won the $10,000 race at

Buffalo in 1868, and obtained his record of 2.23¼. S. T. Harris was a witness of the race, and he wrote: "He started for the first $10,000 trotting premium ever offered in America. It was a grand occasion. From his pedigree I was aware that he was an inbred Morgan. This fact heightened my amazement at his highly finished form, for he looked like Marion by Lexington out of Miriam by Glencoe. In the sunshine he was a golden chestnut. He stood full 16 hands high, and his body ranged grandly in proportion. His flashing eye was as proudly defiant as Milton pictures Lucifer's. He must have been severely drawn for this eventful contest, for his chest impressed me as unusually deep and capacious, his body and limbs exceedingly lengthy, his flanks light and tucked as a greyhound's, and his impatient eagerness as great as Lancaster's when he made the fastest two-mile run then on record." Among the horses beaten in the Buffalo race were George Palmer and American Girl. Colonel H. S. Russell paid $25,000 for Fearnaught and placed him in the stud at Home Farm, Milton, Massachusetts, where he sired Galatea, 2.24¾; Argonaut, 2.23¾; and Fearnaught Jr., 2.26. Five of his sons and four of his daughters are

speed producers. Fearnaught was not equal to his splendid opportunities. He died in 1873.

Royal Fearnaught, chestnut horse of 15.3, foaled in 1873, dam Lady Smathers by Draco by Young Morrill, spent the greater part of his life in Michigan, and is the sire of St. Elmo, 2.16¼, and nineteen other trotters and five pacers. Two of his sons and ten of his daughters are speed producers.

The Morrill tribe, like some of the Indian tribes, is passing with the years from a valley of activity and trumpet-blowing to obliteration.

Morgan Eagle was a bay horse with black points, 15.2, foaled about 1824, and by Woodbury Morgan, dam untraced. He sired the brown mare Lady Sutton, who was celebrated on the turf from 1847 to 1849, and who trotted to a record of 2.30 at Centreville, Long Island, August 3, 1849. In her old age Lady Sutton grazed in a Long Island pasture with her once determined opponent, Lady Moscow, and the two were close friends. Lady Moscow died in the afternoon of September 9, 1865, and Hiram Woodruff writes: "As we stood there on the green hillside looking at the mare that lay dead

before us, it was really touching to see poor old Sutton wandering around her dead companion as if unable to make out what had befallen her. Two other mares were near at hand, but Sutton did not seem to notice them at all, her gaze being fixed on her whose sinews were relaxed and whose hoofs were at last still." Morgan Eagle was also the sire of Henderson's Morgan Eagle, who stood 16 hands and was foaled in 1839. From his loins came Magna Charta, a bay horse of 15 hands, foaled May 15, 1855. He spent the greater part of his life in Michigan, trotting to a record of 2.31, and died in December, 1886. He sired five trotters, the fastest of which was Hannah D., 2.22¼, and among his forty-two producing daughters was the dam of Belle F., 2.15¼.

Gifford Morgan, foaled June 13, 1824, was a dark chestnut and got by Woodbury Morgan. He was a favorite parade horse and left, according to Linsley, some excellent stock. Green Mountain Morgan, a big little horse, a brown of 1100 pounds, and by Gifford Morgan out of an untraced mare, was foaled about 1832. He passed through different hands to Silas Hale of South Royalston, Massachusetts, and died in Ver-

mont in 1863. In 1853 he was awarded premiums at the Kentucky, Ohio, and Michigan fairs; and one of his sons, Morgan Eagle, bred to a daughter of Blythe's Whip by Blackburn's Whip, produced Kentucky Queen, dam of Kentucky Prince, sire of Guy, 2.09¾.

L. L. Dorsey of Louisville, Kentucky, made the Golddust tribe famous. He was a restless, ambitious man and always had a chip on his shoulder. At one time he flooded me with communications as to what the sons and daughters of Golddust could do. Barnard's Morgan, a bay horse of 15.1½, was foaled in 1843; and he was by Gifford's Morgan out of a brown mare of nearly 16 hands, strong-going and an excellent roadster. In 1857 he was shown, with 26 of his get, at St. Louis and attracted much attention. A light bay mare of 15 hands and marked excellence was bred to him, and the result was Vermont Morgan, a bay of 15 hands, foaled in September, 1846. He was taken to Illinois in 1849, and remained there until 1864, when he was sold to L. L. Dorsey of Kentucky, who sold him in 1860 to go to Alabama. He could trot in three minutes. In 1864 Andrew Hoke sent to him a fine-looking mare by Zilcadi (a chestnut

Arabian presented to United States Consul Rhind by the Sultan); second dam by imported Barefoot, a chestnut by Tramp out of Rosamond by Buzzard, and tracing through several sources to the desert. The result of the union was Golddust, who was foaled in 1855, and who developed into a horse of beauty and potency. When a weanling, L. L. Dorsey purchased Golddust for $100, and the golden chestnut remained at Eden Stock Farm until he died, in 1871. It was my privilege to see him often, and to admire him every time I saw him. In 1861, when contending armies used Kentucky for a checker-board, Mr. Dorsey made a match with W. Garnett to trot Golddust, mile heats, three in five, against Iron Duke for $10,000. The race was over Woodlawn Course, now a memory, and Iron Duke won the first heat in 2.48¼ and Golddust the second, third, and fourth heats in 2.47½, 2.43, 2.47½. The record of Golddust, 2.43, was made in this race. The trotters from the loins of Golddust are Lucille Golddust, 2.16¼; Fleety Golddust, 2.20; Indicator, 2.23¼; and Rolla Golddust, 2.25. Lucille Golddust was one of the greatest campaigners of the grand circuit, and in her retirement she produced Sprague Golddust,

2.15¼; Lucille's Baby, 2.20½; Wilkes Golddust, 2.23½; and Narka, 2.27¼. Among the 18 producing sons of Golddust is Zilcadi Golddust, whose dam, Rosalind, was a daughter of Sally Russell, dam of Miss Russell, dam of Maud S. Zilcadi Golddust is the sire of seven trotters, and one of his daughters is the dam of the celebrated campaign mare Rosaline Wilkes, 2.14½. Roma, who is in the great brood-mare list, was a daughter of Golddust. Reality, a daughter of Roma, is also in the great brood-mare list as the dam of Comanche, 2.19¾; Tuscarora, 2.22½; and Princess Clara, 2.26½ as a yearling in a race. Golddust, who according to Mr. Battell traces through Justin Morgan, as well as the Hoke Mare, to the pure blood of Arabia, established a family noted for good looks as well as for speed and endurance.

CHAPTER XIII

MAMBRINO CHIEF AND HIS DESCENDANTS

ONE of the greatest foundation sires was Mambrino Chief, foaled in 1844, and bred by Richard Eldridge of Dutchess County, New York. He was from the loins of Mambrino Paymaster, and his dam was a large and somewhat angular mare of untraced blood. Mambrino Paymaster was by Mambrino, thoroughbred son of imported Messenger, out of a highly formed and courageous daughter of Paymaster, an imported stallion, and he was possessed of more than ordinary action for that day. Mambrino Chief was a natural trotter, and he passed from Richard Eldridge to Warren Williams, who in the spring of 1851 sold him to James M. Cockroft and G. T. Williams of New York. In October, 1884, while on a visit to Mr. Edwin Thorne of Thorndale, I was permitted to read the correspondence which led to the transfer of Mambrino Chief from the state of New York to the state of Kentucky, where he founded a family second in importance to that of

Hambletonian. Mr. Thorne, who from boyhood had been a close student of form and breeding, described Mambrino Chief as a horse with a large head, full of character; a good neck, with excellent shoulders; legs strong and fluted, but with a large foot subject to quarter crack. In 1853 James B. Clay, a son of Henry Clay, of Ashland, was in New York, and he consulted Mr. Thorne with regard to the purchase of a trotting stallion to take to Kentucky. As Mambrino Chief had size with substance and was showing well at the trot, he was warmly recommended; and in 1854 he was established in a new home in the Blue-grass district of Kentucky. His coming excited a feeling of jealousy in certain quarters, and he was matched against Pilot Jr., at two-mile heats, for $1000 a side. The race did not take place, because Mambrino Chief showed so much speed in his training as to frighten the owner of Pilot Jr. into paying forfeit. General John B. Castleman of Louisville frequently saw Mambrino Chief at Ashland, and in a paper read before the American Saddle Horse Breeders' Association, in 1903, he said of him: "There had rarely been then or since so coarse a stallion in any stud in Kentucky. He was approximately 16 hands

high, dark bay, coarse-headed, coarse-eared, plain-bodied, coarse-legged, and coarse-hoofed. No fine colt was ever sired by Mambrino Chief. He produced speed but not finish." James B. Clay, a son of the former owner of Mambrino Chief, took issue with General Castleman: "I remember this horse well; saw him almost every day while he was at Ashland; he was a dark brown, nearly black; indeed, some would call him black. He was 16 hands high, no white about him; some tan on the nose and in the flank; that is why he was called a brown instead of a black horse. He had a very bony head, but not what would be called an ugly head. His neck was long and beautiful, his shoulders very sloping and beautiful; large flat legs, good hocks that were not straight, neither could they be called sickle. His feet were large and flat and not good. He was a large horse, but I never thought him a coarse one." As Mr. Clay's recollection of the horse agrees with the description furnished me by Mr. Thorne in 1884, I cannot do otherwise than conclude that General Castleman's memory is faulty. When mated with mares of finish and carrying thoroughbred blood, the so-called coarseness of Mambrino Chief was not transmitted. The an-

gular qualities of the son of Mambrino Paymaster, derived from his untraced dam, disappeared under the double infusion of Oriental strains. In 1855, one year after Mambrino Chief had left the picturesque hills of Dutchess County for the historic groves of Ashland, which gave inspiration to Henry Clay, Levi S. Rodes of Fayette County, Kentucky, bred to him a mare of quality by Gano, a thoroughbred son of the four-mile race-horse American Eclipse, and the fruit was a bay filly, foaled in the spring of 1856, purchased by George Dunlap of Lexington, and for a short time driven on the road by him. When three years old this filly became the property of Dr. L. Herr, who trained and started her in public under the name of Maid of Ashland. Subsequently she was sold to C. P. Relf of Pennsylvania, and under the name of Lady Thorn made a reputation which will endure until the obliteration of trotting annals. She was the rival of Dexter on the turf, trotted to a record of 2.18¼ at Providence, Rhode Island, October 8, 1869, and met with an accident when being led into a car at Rochester, New York, August 4, 1870, which forced her into retirement. Her owner, Henry N. Smith, then made her a brood mare at the Fashion Stud Farm, Trenton,

New Jersey, where she produced twice to General Knox — February 22, 1874, the bay colt General Washington, and in 1875 the bay filly Thornetta. She died June 23, 1877, and was buried just inside the mile track on the farm. After her retirement Dan Mace, who trained her for Mr. Smith, told weird stories of fast trials, but the sceptics laughed at them. Lady Thorn was a highly strung mare, undoubtedly faster than her record, and it is a pity that her track career was cut short by an accident. Her son, General Washington, was not trained for races and was moderately successful as a stallion. Thornetta was also reserved for breeding ranks and is in the Year Book as a producer of speed. Lady Thorn, who trotted 106 heats inside of 2.30, drew national attention to Mambrino Chief, and the reputation of the stallion steadily grew with wider opportunity. Only six of his sons and daughters acquired records of 2.30 and better, but his descendants are as thick as autumn leaves in the valley of standard speed. Mambrino, the grandsire of Mambrino Chief, was by imported Messenger out of a daughter of imported Sour Crout; and American Eclipse, the sire of Gano, the sire of the dam of Lady Thorn, was by Duroc by imported Diomed,

whose ancestral roots ran directly to the desert from which came Darley Arabian, Godolphin Arabian, and Leeds' Arabian. Miller's Damsel, the dam of American Eclipse, was by imported Messenger, and I recall the time when trotting-horse breeders, who were classed as "Messenger crazy," were advised to go to the descendants of the distinguished four-mile racer for an infusion of this charmed blood. Sir Archy, the sire of Betsey Richards, dam of Gano, was by imported Diomed, and the blood of these two distinguished race-horse progenitors undoubtedly nicked well with that of Messenger.

The Rodes Mare (daughter of Gano) produced in addition to Lady Thorn the great trotting-speed progenitor, Mambrino Patchen. This distinguished son of Mambrino Chief was bred by Dr. L. Herr of Forest Park, Lexington, Kentucky, and was foaled in 1862. He was such a promising yearling that he was purchased by John K. Alexander and taken to Illinois. The price, $1500, was at that time the highest ever paid for a yearling in Kentucky. As a two-year-old Mambrino Patchen was returned to Dr. Herr, who broke him to harness as a three-year-old and used him in the stud. When seven years old

the fame of his sister added largely to his list of visitors. The Mambrino Patchen family is the most prepotent of the Mambrino Chief tribe. Dr. Herr was a quiet, observing man, but his face always flushed with pride when showing Mambrino Patchen to appreciative men. He was a horse of 16 hands, of symmetry and lofty carriage, and his well-groomed black coat was brilliant in the sunshine which fell upon the oaks and maples of Kentucky.

Lady Stout, a chestnut filly, foaled in 1871, by Mambrino Patchen out of Puss Prall by Mark Time, was the first three-year-old to trot in 2.29, and she was the sensation of the hour. Columns were written about the evils of early development, but Dr. Herr was not upset by criticism. Lady Stout passed into the stable of Robert Bonner and was used by him as a brood mare. Cartridge, 2.14½, was out of her.

The best of the 25 trotters sired by Mambrino Patchen were London, 2.20½; Katie Middleton, 2.23; and Mambrino Kate, 2.24; but nearly three score of his sons obtained recognition as sires of speed, and more than five score of his daughters are dams of trotters. From one of his sons, Mambrino Boy, came the dam of Allerton, 2.09¼,

and the dam of Axtell, 2.12, both sensational trotters and the heads of speedy tribes. From another son, Mambrino King, came track performers of the fastest and most resolute type, such as Lord Derby, 2.05¾; Nightingale, 2.08; Dare Devil, 2.09; Heir at Law, 2.12; and Mocking Bird, 2.16¾. We owe to the daughters of Mambrino King record-breaking trotters like The Abbot, 2.03¼, and The Monk, 2.05¾. The symmetry of Mambrino Patchen was transmitted to Mambrino King, intensified by Belle Thornton (dam of Mambrino King), a daughter of Edwin Forrest and Brown Kitty by Birmingham by Stockholder by Sir Archy. In his prime Mambrino King was pronounced by competent critics the handsomest horse in the world, and when led into the show ring he never failed to become the focus of admiring eyes. Usually he retired from the arena with the blue rosette, the highest award of honor. His influence upon the trotting horse of America was marked because he demonstrated to the world the advantage of combining beauty and courage with speed. The form of his maternal ancestor, the dam of Goliah and Mambrino Chief, was changed by the submerging currents of Mambrino, imported Paymaster, American Eclipse,

and Sir Archy; and the advocates of nothing but cold crosses in a trotting pedigree were silenced by the facts. Prominent among daughters of Mambrino Patchen are Alma Mater, dam of eight with records, including the two speed-producing stallions, Alcantara and Alcyone; Belle Patchen, dam of the renowned sire, Baron Wilkes, 2.18; Lady Bunker, dam of Guy Wilkes, 2.15¼, whose star at one time was one of the brightest in the breeding firmament of California; Mary Mambrino, who gave us Beatrice, dam of Patron, 2.14¼, a sire of 2.10 speed; Patronage, sire of the once resolute trotting queen, Alix, 2.03¾; and Prodigal, 2.16, a fertile source of speed. Elvira, the champion four-year-old trotter, dam of Ponce de Leon, 2.13, sire of fast trotters and pacers, was another good daughter of Mary Mambrino. Betty Brown, dam of Wilkes Boy, 2.24½, a sire of high rank, was also by Mambrino Patchen. She was bred to her own sire, Mambrino Patchen, and produced Kitty Patchen, dam of Patchen Wilkes, sire of the rock-ribbed pacer, Joe Patchen, 2.01¼, sire of Dan Patch, 1.56¼. This close doubling of the blood of Mambrino Patchen was attended by far better results than were anticipated. Mambrino Patchen was sound until he died, May 6, 1885, at the age of 22.

In the spring of 1862 the brown mare, Woodbine by Woodford, thoroughbred son of Kosciusko by Sir Archy, was bred to Mambrino Chief just previous to the death of the stallion, and the fruit was the bay horse, Woodford Mambrino, who was used in the stud at Woodburn until 1877, when he was placed in training and trotted a mile in 2.21. In October of that year he was sold to L. B. Dubois of Colorado, who sold him to R. C. Pate of Missouri, who made a remarkable campaign with him the season of 1878. The horse was 15 years old and suffered from fistula, but he fought his races with the greatest determination and was the sensation of the grand circuit. He acquired a record of 2.21½,—and was so worn when I saw him at Minneapolis late in the autumn that I was not surprised to hear of his death in March, 1879.

His spirit was not conquered until the flesh wasted under disease and a cruel taskmaster. He left but 86 foals, and yet his rank as a progenitor of speed is high. Among his producing sons are Princeps, Mambrino Dudley, and Pancoast. The latter is the grandsire of Alix, 2.03¾. The greatest of his producing daughters is Eventide, the dam of Kremlin, 2.07¼, the champion

trotting stallion of 1892 and a successful sire at Allen Farm. In 1871 Woodbine produced Wedgewood by Belmont, who was out of a daughter of Mambrino Chief; and as he trotted to a record of 2.19, and is noted as a sire of extreme speed, the nick must be regarded as a good one. Dame Wood, the dam of the handsome and fast pacer, John R. Gentry, 2.00½, owned by Edward H. Harriman, was a daughter of Wedgewood.

Belle Loupe by Brown's Bellfounder, son of imported Bellfounder, gave birth in 1857 to a bay filly by Mambrino Chief which at maturity became, under the name of Belle, one of the famous matrons of the stud book. Bred to Alexander's Abdallah, son of the renowned progenitor, Rysdyk's Hambletonian, she foaled in 1854 a bay colt, Belmont, who was reserved for procreative tasks at Woodburn. He trotted the half-mile track on the farm in 2.28¼, and was placed in the stud in 1869. He was a horse of 15.3 hands, of quality, fine carriage, and prepotency, and he is the head of a numerous and powerful tribe. Nutwood, one of his sons, was a prolific sire of speed, and King Rene, who was by Belmont out of Blandina by Mambrino Chief,

was a horse of the show-ring type and a progenitor of trotters. The daughters of Belmont also were celebrated for speed-producing qualities. One of these was Bicara, dam of Pancoast, 2.21¾. Belmont died at Woodburn, November 13, 1889, and his stud fee had been advanced from $25 to $500. Sally Anderson was another daughter of Mambrino Chief that found a golden nick in Alexander's Abdallah. Almont, her distinguished son, was thus bred, and he transmitted his remarkable action with impressive uniformity. At Edge Hill, the breeding farm of Colonel Richard West, at Georgetown, Kentucky, I was often called upon to admire the frictionless trot of Almont as he swept around his paddock, and a great future was predicted for him. The opportunity of the stallion was enlarged when he was transferred to Fairlawn, the breeding farm of General W. T. Withers, and he died leaving scores of producing sons and daughters. Fanny Witherspoon, 2.16¼, was his fastest and gamest daughter, and Piedmont, 2.17¼, was his best trotting son. Mag Ferguson, the dam of the latter, was by Mambrino Chief, and he taught the lesson that the blood could be doubled with advantage. Clark Chief, sire of Kentucky Prince

By permission, from a copyrighted photograph by Schreiber & Sons, Philadelphia.

PALO ALTO

Whose 2.08¾ to high-wheel sulky made him the Champion Trotting Stallion of 1881.

DIRECTUM

Whose 2.05¼ made him the Champion Trotting Stallion of 1893.

UNIV. OF
CALIFORNIA

and of the dam of the once champion trotting stallion, Phallas, 2.13¾, was another prepotent son of Mambrino Chief. Kentucky Prince was at the head of the famous Stony Ford stud of Charles Backman, and the fastest trotter from his loins was Guy, 2.09¾. Ninety-eight of his daughters are dams of speed.

Dolly, a daughter of Mambrino Chief, is in the great brood mare list as the dam of Onward, Director, and Thorndale, all famous speed-producing stallions. Beuzetta, 2.06¾, and Onward Silver, 2.05¼, are the fastest trotters by Onward; and Directum, 2.05¼, is the best of the get of Director. Dolly was a very plain mare, and the memory of her, as I saw her in the summer of 1877 standing on the banks of the Elkhorn, with Director, then a tiny bit of flesh, by her side, is as vivid as if the scene belonged to the canvas of yesterday. How a mare of her severe outline could become such a fountain of speed is one of the problems that frequently confronts the student of breeding. The Mambrino that sired Abdallah, the sire of Rysdyk's Hambletonian, was the sire of Mambrino Paymaster, the sire of Mambrino Chief, and when the descendants of Hambletonian and Mambrino Chief were joined,

kindred strains were reunited with the vigor-imparting influence of the climatic outcross, and trotting conformation was advanced and improved and trotting action intensified. For an illustration, Alix, 2.03¾; Fantasy, 2.06; Ralph Wilkes, 2.06¾; Stamboul, 2.07½; Kremlin, 2.07¾, and Arion, 2.07¾, are bred this way. Trinket, who was the sensational four-year-old of 1879, was a striking example of how the Mambrino Chief and Hambletonian strains could be interwoven. Princeps, her sire, was by Woodford Mambrino (son of Mambrino Chief), out of Primrose by Alexander's Abdallah (son of Hambletonian), and Ouida, her dam, was by Hambletonian. The thoughtful observer always draws a line between inbreeding for desirable qualities and incestuous breeding.

Jessie Pepper was a brown mare of 16 hands, foaled 1860, and by Mambrino Chief out of Lena Pepper by Sidi Hamet, a thoroughbred. She was a handsome mare, possessed of speed, and the simple statement that she had 18 foals speaks well for her vitality. Ten of these foals by eight different stallions were producers of speed. Annabel by George Wilkes (son of Hambletonian) was her best daughter, and the

best daughter of Annabel was Estabella by Alcantara by George Wilkes. Prince Regent, 2.16½, a great four-year-old, and Heir at Law, 2.12 at the trot and 2.05¾ at the pace, were the result of Estabella's union with Mambrino King, son of Mambrino Patchen, son of Mambrino Chief. A glance at the history of this mare and her descendants strengthens the conviction that excellence is the outcome of the intercrossing of kindred strains of pronounced merit.

Sprite, who is in the great brood-mare list, was a chestnut of 16 hands, foaled in 1872, and by Belmont out of Waterwitch by Pilot Jr. She is the dam of four with records, three of which are by Electioneer, son of Hambletonian, and two of these, Egotist and Electrite, are abundant speed sires. Emma Arteburn by Mambrino Patchen out of Jennie Johnson, thoroughbred daughter of Sweet Owen, produced to Nutwood the mare Mystic, dam of Fred Kohl, 2.07¾, and Mystery, 2.17½. She also produced St. Arnaud, sire of Reina, 2.12¼; Judge Keeler, 2.14; and Mercedes, dam of Harriet Clay, who, bred to Alcyone (son of George Wilkes and Alma Mater by Mambrino Patchen), gave us Harrietta, 2.09¾,

driven in single and double harness by her owner, Mr. H. O. Havemeyer.

Mambrino Pilot, bay horse, foaled in 1859 and by Mambrino Chief out of Juliet by Pilot Jr., she out of a daughter of Webster, thoroughbred son of Medoc, trotted in 1866 to a saddle record of 2.27½ and sired among others Hannis, 2.17¾, and Mambrino Gift, whose record of 2.20 was the best for stallions at the time it was made.

CHAPTER XIV

THE PILOT FAMILY

ONE of the foremost of brood-mare sires is Pilot Jr., a gray horse of 15.2, foaled in 1844, and bred by Lugerean Gray of Jefferson County, Kentucky. His sire was a black horse called Pilot and his dam was Nancy Pope by Funk's Havoc, second dam Nancy Taylor by Alfred. In 1848 the gray horse was sold to D. Heinsohn of Louisville, Kentucky, and in 1858 he passed to R. A. Alexander of Woodburn, who used him in the stud with such discretion as to give him an enduring reputation. The horse died of apoplexy at Aurora, Illinois, April 14, 1865. There has been much controversy over the breeding of Pilot and his son, Pilot Jr., and at this late day the precise facts cannot be established. Joseph Battell, who corresponded freely and travelled much in search of information, records Pilot as a very dark brown, nearly black, horse of about 15 hands, foaled in 1853, bred by Louis Dansereau of Contrecœur, Province of Quebec, sire

unknown; dam Jeanne d'Arc, bred by Louis Dansereau, got by Voyager that was foaled the property of Pierre Fisette of Contrecœur, from a mare that he traded for with a Yankee about 1811; second dam a black pacer, described as active but not very fleet, that Dansereau traded for at Montreal about 1814 with a Yankee teamster. Pilot was sold when 18 months old and taken to Montreal in 1839, from which place he was sold for $150 to Elias Lee Rockwell, who took him to Stafford, Connecticut, in the fall of 1829. In August, 1830, Rockwell led the horse behind a peddler's wagon to Norwich, New York, and thence to New Orleans, pacing him in contests along the route. In June, 1831, Pilot was sold to Major O. Dubois of New Orleans, for $1000, and in the early part of 1832 he passed to Heinsohn and Poe of Louisville, Kentucky. In 1850 the stallion passed to Robert Bell of Louisville, who sent him to his farm near Henderson, Kentucky, where he died about 1853. It is certain that Pilot was taken to New Orleans by a Yankee peddler who sold him to Major Dubois, but there is much conjecture about the rest of the story. The suggestion of Mr. Battell is that the stallion derived his excellence from a

Vermont mare, presumably a descendant of Justin Morgan. C. W. Kennedy, who rode Pilot in his speed exhibitions in Kentucky, is on record as saying that the stallion generally paced, although he trotted finely. Pilot was a horse with quite a temper, and in his races was driven with a breeching with pulleys leading to his mouth. Pilot Jr. trotted two races at five years old and won easily, and at six years old he won at two-mile heats and a race at four miles. He was a game horse, a dapple gray, of style, substance, and strength; and one of the longest and most bitter controversies in which I ever engaged was over his pedigree. I held that his dam was by a thoroughbred stallion. Six trotters, possessed of standard speed, came from Pilot Jr., among them Pilot Temple, 2.24½, who won 36 races and whose dam, Madame Temple, was the dam of Flora Temple, the first trotter to beat 2.20. The best producing son of Pilot Jr. was Bayard, sire of Kitty Bayard, 2.12¼, and eight other trotters and six pacers. When in training he was almost as much of a puller on the bit as his grandsire, black Pilot. The daughters of Pilot Jr. have lifted him above the rank of ordinary stallions. Through them the line has been emphasized as

thoroughly alive, and the gates to immortality have been forced open. Sally Russell, thoroughbred daughter of Boston, was bred to Pilot Jr., and produced in 1865 the gray filly Miss Russell, who developed into one of the greatest brood mares of the age. The same spring the gray filly Midnight by Pilot Jr. out of Twilight, thoroughbred daughter of Lexington, son of Boston, was born, and she is in the list as the dam of the sensational gelding Jay-eye-see by Dictator, who trotted to a record of 2.10 and paced to a record of 2.06¼; of Electricity by Electioneer, who trotted to a record of 2.17¾, and who is a producing sire; and of Noontide by Harold, who trotted to a record of 2.20½, and is a producing dam.

Miss Russell was a mare of unusual vitality and fertility. Seventeen of her 18 foals grew to mature form, and she had seen her thirty-second birthday before her heart ceased to beat. She was for more than a quarter of a century a notable figure in the pastures of Woodburn, refusing to associate intimately with other mares grazing under the same trees, and she was the means of swelling, by many thousands of dollars, the revenues of A. J. Alexander. She was as much of a queen

among brood mares as her daughter, Maud S., was among trotters. Her pedigree at one time was assailed; but it was established to the satisfaction of every reasonable man that her dam, Sally Russell, was the thoroughbred daughter of Boston and that her second dam, Maria Russell, was a celebrated show mare by Thornton's Rattler.

Waterwitch, bay mare, foaled 1859, and by Pilot Jr. out of Fanny by Kinkead's St. Lawrence, second dam Brenda, represented to be thoroughbred, was another prolific mare. She was put to breeding at five years old, and produced 19 foals that lived. Six of these obtained records, — Mambrino Gift, 2.20; Scotland, 2.20½; Viking, 2.19¼; Waterloo, 2.19¼; Wavelet, 2.24½; and Warder, 2.29¼. Scotland, who was gelded, was by the renowned thoroughbred stallion Bonnie Scotland, imported from England, and whose dam, Queen Mary, is one of the greatest fountains of speed in the English stud book. This gelding illustrated how speed at one gait can be utilized at another gait. The sons and daughters of Waterwitch rank high as producers of speed. The blood of the old mare is breeding on with striking force. Tackey, Dahlia, Diana,

Dixie, Crop, and Minerva are other daughters of Pilot Jr. who are in the list of great brood mares. Pilot Medium, one of our great sires, from whose loins came Peter the Great, 2.07¼, sire of Sadie Mac, 2.11¼, the winner of the Kentucky Futurity in 1903, was by Happy Medium out of a daughter of Pilot Jr.

Tattler, bay horse, foaled in 1863, by Pilot Jr., out of Telltale by Telamon, a thoroughbred, inbred to Medoc by American Eclipse, trotted to a record of 2.26 in 1868, and produced the two noted campaign-trotting stallions, Voltaire, 2.20¼, and Indianapolis, 2.21. He passed to Henry N. Smith, who bred from him, at Fashion Stud Farm, the black stallion Rumor, 2.20, a sire of trotters and producers of trotters, and Slander, 2.28, also a sire of speed. Dan Mace once had Tattler in his training stable and liked him, but Mr. Smith was partial to other strains and the horse was neglected and wasted away.

CHAPTER XV

MESSENGER AND THE TRIBE OF HAMBLETONIAN

MESSENGER was a gray horse of 15.3 hands, somewhat heavy for a thoroughbred, foaled in 1780; bred in England by John Pratt and sired by Mambrino son of Engineer by Sampson by Blaze; dam by Turf; second dam, sister to Figurante by Regulus; third dam by Starling; fourth dam Snap's dam by Fox; fifth dam Gipsey by Bay Bolton; sixth dam by Duke of Newcastle's Turk; seventh dam by Byerly Turk; eighth dam by Taffolet Barb; ninth dam by Place's White Turk; and tenth dam Natural Barb mare. Through his sire, Mambrino, he traced directly to Flying Childers and to the Godolphin Arabian. The foundations of the successful race-horses of England were his foundations. He was imported to America to improve the running horses of this country, and he landed at Philadelphia in 1780. In England he had won 8 out of 13 races, but he never started on this side of the Atlantic. For two seasons he held court near Bristol, Penn-

sylvania, and then was purchased by Henry Astor and taken to Long Island. Two years later Cornelius W. Van Ranst obtained control of him, and his days were spent in New York and New Jersey. He died of colic at Oyster Bay, Long Island, January 28, 1808, aged 28 years, and a volley of musketry was fired over his grave. The most famous daughter left by him was the gray mare Miller's Damsel, foaled in 1802; bred by William Constable of New York; owned by General Nathaniel Coles, Dosoris, Long Island; and dam, an imported English mare by Pot-8-os, son of the renowned English Eclipse. She raced well. Her first foal, 1814, was the chestnut colt American Eclipse by Duroc by imported Diomed by Florizel by Herod. American Eclipse stands out prominently in the annals of American racing. The four-mile-heat race for $20,000 a side, the North against the South, run at Union Course, Long Island, May 27, 1823, was won by American Eclipse from Henry, and the multitude of spectators was all night in getting back to their homes. Distinguished among the sons and daughters of American Eclipse were Ariel, Lance, Black Maria, Shark, Medoc, Monmouth Eclipse, and Gano.

Potomac, out of the Figure mare, and Bright Phœbus, out of a daughter of Pot-8-os, were two sons of Messenger that met expectations on the running turf. As attempts were at one time made to cloud the pedigree of Messenger, I have given facts from the English and American stud books for the benefit of the general reader. The legislature of Pennsylvania passed, soon after the arrival of Messenger, a law prohibiting racing with betting, and this reduced the market for thoroughbreds. Probably this was fortunate for Messenger's fame as a progenitor of harness speed. Mares of varying degrees of excellence were mated with him, and the results made clear the fact that he was the controlling factor. The improvement of the roads stimulated driving, and the trotter steadily grew in favor.

Bishop's Hambletonian

The stud book records as foaled in 1803 a gray horse by imported Messenger, dam Pheasant by imported Shark. This horse was possessed of bone and substance, stood 15.2, and Herbert states that he raced with varying degrees of success, and as a stallion was distinguished for the elegance, speed, and endurance of his get, for the

saddle, harness, and trotting course. He entered the stud in 1810, and it was in Orange County that he sired Whalebone and Sir Peter (trotters) and the dams of Topgallant and Paul Pry, also One Eye, dam of Charles Kent Mare, dam of Rysdyk's Hambletonian. He was used in harness after he was fifteen years old, showing a high rate of speed, for those days, on the road. Isaac Bishop of Granville, New York, bought the stallion in 1819, and as the Bishop place was near the Vermont line, seasons were made in both states. The inclination to trot was strong in the majority of his foals. Bishop's Hambletonian was fond of being petted, and Mrs. Bishop often fed him bread and cake from the kitchen door. After the death of Isaac Bishop, in 1831, the horse was taken charge of by his brother, J. M. Bishop.

Age had told upon the stallion, and Allen W. Thomson narrates this pathetic incident: "It was in September, 1833, that the gate to his yard was left open and he walked out and started for his old home, it being about two miles. He had to go through the village of Granville, and as he passed the cry was raised, 'There goes old Hambletonian,' and the boys gave him a cheer. He

knew what it meant, as he had heard it before. He stopped, looked around, and whinnied, and then went on. When he got to his old home he stopped at the door where he had been so often fed. Mrs. Bishop fed him again with bread and cakes. Then he went for his old stable. The door being shut, he lay down close by. They soon saw that he was unwell, and in spite of all they could do he died in six hours. It was believed that the exertion of walking home together with the pleasure of getting home caused his death. He was buried eight rods from his stable and a stone placed over his grave."

Harris's Hambletonian

In 1826 Isaac Munson of Wallingford, Vermont, took a spotted gray mare, a fine driver, said to be a daughter of Messenger, to Granville and bred her to Bishop's Hambletonian, and the result was a gray colt, foaled in 1827, that has passed into history as Harris's Hambletonian; his number in the Register is 2. This gray colt, when two years old, was bred to six mares and then passed through different hands to Russell Harris of Bristol, Vermont. He was sometimes called Bristol Gray and sometimes Harris's horse.

He was a large, powerful horse, of nearly 16 hands and weighed 1200 pounds. He was a light stepper and was difficult to pass on the road. There were no tracks in his neighborhood, and he was not trained. He was a resolute horse and of a kind disposition when justly treated. Charles Backman was a great admirer of the Harris Hambletonian stock, and when he laid the foundations of Stony Ford the gray mare Rosa Lee, that he had driven many miles on the road, appeared in his first catalogue as a brood mare. She was by the Harris Horse. Gray Rose, dam of Cuyler, also appeared in the catalogue. She stood 15.2 and was a gray daughter of Harris's Hambletonian. The two trotters from Harris's Hambletonian were Green Mountain Maid, 2.28½, and Lady Shannon, 2.28½. His only pacer was Hero, a gray gelding, 2.20½. The gray mare Sontag, 2.31, who defeated Flora Temple once, was by Harris's Hambletonian, out of a daughter of Nicholas by Alexander, an Arabian. She was the dam of Toronto Sontag, sire of the great brood mare Sontag Dixie; also sire of Sontag Nellie, dam of the celebrated producing mare Sontag Mohawk. The gray gelding Vermont, two miles 5.09½, and Gray Trouble, 2.34 to saddle,

were sons of Harris's Hambletonian, who died of an injury in December, 1846.

Judson's Hambletonian was a brown horse, foaled in 1821, by Bishop's Hambletonian, dam by Wells's Magnum Bonum. He stood 15.2, and it is represented that he could trot 12 miles within an hour. He died in 1844, and his memory is preserved by his son, Andrus Hambletonian, a brown horse foaled about 1840 and taken to Muscatine, Iowa, in the winter of 1855–1856, and who died there in 1858. He was a bay of nearly 15.3 hands, but was not so much appreciated in Vermont as he should have been. He was the sire of the famous trotting mare Princess, 2.30, the earnest rival of Flora Temple, and who, in her retirement, gave birth, in 1863, to the distinguished sire of trotters, Happy Medium. In the latter the wonderfully potent blood of Messenger was reunited through Hambletonian, the sire of Happy Medium.

Mambrino, sire of Messenger, was a gray horse of lofty appearance, and he laid in England the foundation of some of the finest coach horses ever raised there. He was bred by John Atkinson of Scholes near Leeds, England, foaled in 1768; by Engineer, dam by Old Cadde; second

dam by the Duke of Bolton's gray horse Little John, son of Old Partner. He passed from Mr. Atkinson to Lord Grosvenor and won his first race at Newmarket in 1773. In another race at Newmarket he beat Florizel by Herod, one of the best horses of his day. He raced until 1779, the year he fell lame while running in the Craven Stakes, when he was retired to the stud. Only two of Mambrino's get were imported to this country. One was Messenger and the other was a chestnut mare, Mambrina, foaled in 1875, bred by Lord Grosvenor and imported into South Carolina in 1787. Among her produce was Eliza by imported Bedford, who, bred to Sir Archy, produced Bertrand, sire of Gray Eagle, whose blood is a factor in a number of trotters of merit. One of the great races of the period was that at the Washington course, Charleston, South Carolina, February 25, 1826. It was three-mile heats, and four heats were required to decide the matter. Bertrand demonstrated his gameness by winning from Aratus and Creeping Kate. In Kentucky Bertrand stood high as a sire. I draw attention to the racing career of Bertrand for the purpose of conveying to the reader an idea of the form of

the descendants of the daughter of Messenger. American Eclipse, the son of Miller's Damsel, was not the only worthy representative of Messenger on the running turf. The corner-stones of the English thoroughbred structure are the Byerly Turk, the Godolphin Arabian, and the Darley Arabian. Herod, Matchem, and Eclipse were the live lines descending from these, and the intermingling of the strains has given us the grandest specimens of the equine race. In breeding for harness speed we must keep track of the live lines, just as men of judgment and experience do in breeding for speed under the saddle. Sir Archy, who was called the Godolphin of America, has made his influence felt in trotting evolution through his sons, Kosciusko, Stockholder, and Timoleon, the latter the sire of Boston, the sire of Lexington.

Abdallah

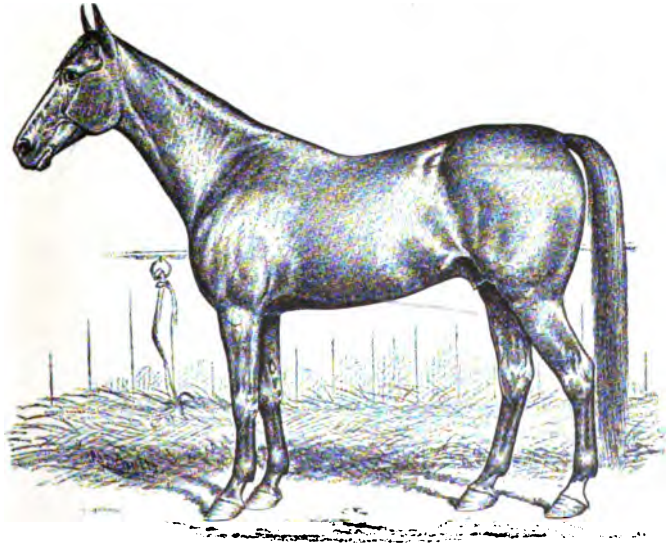
Lewis G. Morris bred a mare by imported Sour Crout to Messenger, and the produce in 1806 was a bay colt who developed into a horse of 16 hands and is known to history as Mambrino. He was never trained in harness, but was a natural trotter. Betsy Baker, the fastest

mare of her day, was sired by him. Amazonia, a snappy chestnut mare of 15.3 hands, showing quality but of untraced blood, and who could trot close to 2.50, was bred to Mambrino, and the outcome was Abdallah, whose registered number is 1. He was bred by John Tredwell of Salisbury Place, Long Island, was foaled in 1823, and developed into a bay horse of 15.3. As a four-year-old he trotted a mile in 3.10, but was not kind in harness and was principally used under saddle. He made seasons on Long Island, in New Jersey, and in Orange County, and spent 1840 in the Blue-grass Region of Kentucky. In 1830 he passed to Isaac Snediker, and after many changes of fortune died of starvation and neglect on a Long Island beach and was buried in the sand. It is sad to think of a horse through whom was directly transmitted the charmed blood of Messenger ending his days in an atmosphere of cold unappreciation. But such is often the fate of modest merit. The winning performers of Abdallah are Ajax, 2.37-s; Brandywine, 2.36-s; Brooklyn Maid, 2.38; Fourth of July, 2.40; Frank Forrester, 2.30; Lady Fulton, 2.59¾; O'Blennis, 2.30; Selim, 2.32½; and Sir Walter, 2.27. Only three of these trotted in

By permission, from a copyrighted photograph by Schreiber & Sons, Philadelphia.

RYSDYK'S HAMBLETONIAN

The Great Trotting Progenitor.



MAMBRINO CHIEF

A Foundation Sire.

2.30 or better, but prior to 1861 a 2.40 horse was regarded as standing high above the average. The Charles Kent Mare was a bay of 15.3 hands, foaled in 1834, with powerful stifles, and as a four-year-old trotted a mile under saddle in 2.41. She was by Bellfounder, a Norfolk trotter of 15 hands, imported from England to Boston, Massachusetts, in 1822, by James Boot. Imported Bellfounder was foaled in 1815, and the blood of his sire, Bellfounder, is at the foundation of the hackney breed. One Eye, a determined brown mare of 15.1, by Bishop's Hambletonian (son of Messenger), out of Silvertail, a hardy brown mare by Messenger, was the dam of the Charles Kent Mare, who found a happy nick in Abdallah.

Rysdyk's Hambletonian

The fruit of this union was a bay colt, foaled May 5, 1849, at Sugar Loaf, near Chester, Orange County, New York. This colt, when five weeks old, was purchased from the breeder, Jonas Seely, by a plain farmer with a lean pocketbook. The price named for mare and colt was $125, and the farmer, William M. Rysdyk, sat on the top rail of a fence and pondered for some

time the vital question. The outlay would embarrass him if the mare or colt should die. He finally said Yes, and mother and son were taken to Chester. The bay colt, with star and hind ankles white, grew into a powerful horse of 15.2 and was named Hambletonian. His head was large and expressive, his neck rather short, his shoulders and quarters massive, and his legs broad and flat. His triple line to thoroughbred Messenger, over the substance-imparting cross of Bellfounder, gave us the greatest progenitor of harness speed that the world has yet seen. Experience shows that for stock purposes you want a horse with masculine head and neck. After the Civil War I was a frequent visitor to Blue Grass Park, the refined home of A. Keene Richards, near Georgetown, Kentucky, where Arabs direct from the desert and native horses grazed in the pastures, and more than once my attention was called to the strong points of War Dance, then treated with studious neglect by some of the breeders of the country. "He has not the delicate head of the Arab or a tapering neck, but I like him all the better for this. His strong head and lionlike neck and shoulders are suggestive of constitution, and if you live long enough you

will find the descendants of War Dance in great demand." Mr. Richards read the future aright. Lexington, the sire of War Dance, earned the title of Emperor of Stallions, and War Dance himself, who was out of Reel by imported Glencoe, ranks second to Lexington as a sire of brood mares. His blood is now valued highly in a pedigree. Lexington, like imported Diomed, Sir Archy, Boston, and other renowned thoroughbred stallions, was inbred. He was by Boston, grandson of Sir Archy, by imported Diomed, and his dam, Alice Carneal, was by imported Sarpedon (inbred to Eclipse); second dam Rowena by Sumpter by Sir Archy. The inbreeding of Hambletonian helped him to transmit desirable qualities from generation to generation. As a two-year-old Hambletonian spent nuptial hours with four mares, one of which was Katy Darling, dam of Alexander's Abdallah. In this one case the early wedding was the happiest that could be conceived. Hambletonian was driven on the road as a three-year-old, and David Bonner, who sat behind him, tells me that his stride was lengthy, but not dwelling; head large but good, with splendid eyes; body round and full and he stood somewhat higher behind than forward;

disposition kind, and a prompt driver; faultless legs and feet and remarkable intelligence and docility. As a three-year-old Hambletonian trotted a mile over Union Course in 2.48½, and Mr. Bonner is firm in the belief that he would have beaten 2.30 with regular training. In the stud Hambletonian gave proof of sterling merit and vitality. The appended table tersely tells the story: —

Year	Age	Mares Bred	Foals	Fee
1851	2	4	3	$ 0
1852	3	17	13	25
1853	4	101	78	25
1854	5	88	62	35
1855	6	89	64	35
1856	7	87	64	35
1857	8	87	63	35
1858	9	72	54	35
1859	10	95	66	35
1860	11	106	72	35
1861	12	98	68	35
1862	13	158	111	35
1863	14	150	92	75
1864	15	217	148	100
1865	16	193	128	300
1866	17	105	75	500
1867	18	72	42	500
1869	20	22	18	500
1870	21	22	16	500
1871	22	30	26	500
1872	23	30	24	500

The addition shows 1287 foals by Hambletonian and service fees amounting to $185,715. The first time I saw Hambletonian was in 1866, at a fair in Orange County. The stallion was in the enjoyment of great fame, and Mr. Rysdyk was pleased to show him to me. Charles L. Sharpless of Philadelphia soon after this sent me a photograph which he had had taken of Hambletonian, with a request to reproduce it in the *Turf, Field, and Farm.* Knowing Mr. Sharpless to be a friend of Mr. Rysdyk and his stallion, I complied with the request and gave mortal offence to the illiterate farmer. The camera had caught the stallion with his ears thrown back, and this was something that Mr. Rysdyk did not like. The outline of the horse was excellent. Rysdyk complained to his friend, David Bonner, about the picture, and messages were sent back and forth. Two years later I went with Mr. Bonner to Mr. Rysdyk's house, on invitation of the latter, and spent the night and was royally treated. The old gentleman had been made to see the error of his artistic judgment, and the best of the cellar was set before us. Rysdyk knew nothing of art, and every one who painted the stallion had to comply, as far as possible, with his direc-

tions. This is the reason why so many pictures of wooden images dubbed Hambletonian found their way to the market. Dexter by Hambletonian, out of Clara by Seely's American Star, began his sensational turf career in May, 1864, and as he steadily advanced to the throne, the reputation of his sire grew in proportion. Mr. David Bonner had difficulty in persuading Mr. Rysdyk, in the spring of 1863, to advance the fee of the stallion to $100. After that the spirit of greed grew in the owner, and the fee quickly climbed to $500. Charles Backman, Robert Bonner, and Dexter were mainly responsible for the fever which kept the fee of Hambletonian at $500 up to the day of his death, which occurred March 27, 1876. In 1868 Hambletonian was in such poor health that he was withdrawn from public service. Mr. Robert Bonner paid a visit to Chester at this time and found the feet of the stallion in bad condition. Under his direction the feet were balanced and vigor was regained. The entire nervous system is deranged when the delicate machinery inside the horny box, as Mr. Bonner called the covering of the foot, is cramped, and impairment of vitality necessarily follows. Mr. Rysdyk, with the wildest dreams of his bar-

ren youth realized, died before Hambletonian did; but the horse will carry his name far down the walks of time. The 2.17¼ of Dexter at Buffalo, August 14, 1867, was presumed to be the limit of trotting speed, and people ambitious to excel each other on the road and track turned eagerly to the source of that speed. Those who had favored the Morgan type suddenly discovered that this type was physically small and of moderate capacity at the trot, and there were wholesale desertions from the standard. The sons of Hambletonian invaded New England, and thousands were taught to undervalue the family founded by Justin Morgan. But time brought the conviction that the Morgan foundation was the foundation for Hambletonian to build upon, and intelligent opinion again does justice to the son of True Briton, born in 1789.

The forty trotters sired by Rysdyk's Hambletonian include Dexter, 2.17¼; Nettie, 2.18; Orange Girl, 2.20; Gazelle, 2.21; Jay Gould, 2.21½; George Wilkes, 2.22; Bella, 2.22; Deucalion, 2.22; Mattie, 2.22½; Lady Banker, 2.23; and Madeleine, 2.23¼. It was not so much the speed of his sons and daughters as their ability to transmit speed which placed Hambletonian on the summit of the mountain.

CHAPTER XVI

PREPOTENT SONS OF HAMBLETONIAN, INCLUDING GEORGE WILKES

Alexander's Abdallah

THE first of Hambletonian's get, Alexander's Abdallah, registered number 15, was out of a crippled mare, Katy Darling, who had shown speed on the road but whose pedigree was never traced. Lewis J. Sutton, in whose hands Katy Darling fell, and who carried her to Chester and bred her to the two-year-old colt owned by Mr. Rysdyk, wrote me a number of letters concerning her ancestry when the subject was being warmly debated by the horse-loving public years ago, and I accepted his conclusion that her lineage was unknown. August 27, 1852, Alexander's Abdallah was foaled, and when 17 months old the bay colt was sold by Mr. Sutton to E. Hoyt and Seely Edsall of Goshen, New York. The sole ownership of the youngster was soon vested in Mr. Edsall, and he placed him in the stud in

1856, and one of his foals of the season was Goldsmith Maid, 2.14. In February, 1859, James Miller and Joel Love paid $3000 for Edsall's Hambletonian and took him to Cynthiana, Kentucky. In 1862 the horse was purchased by R. A. Alexander of Woodburn Farm, and from that time forward he was known as Alexander's Abdallah. The Federal and Confederate armies were then contending for the control of Kentucky, and peaceful industries were heavily handicapped. In February, 1865, Alexander's Abdallah was captured by a guerilla band, and ridden so hard that he died of exhaustion. His sire outlived him 11 years. The monument over the grave at Chester, a solid block of red Missouri granite, briefly informs the passer-by that Rysdyk's Hambletonian died March 27, 1876, aged 26 years, 10 months, and 22 days. Alexander's Abdallah stood 15.1 and was a compact horse with a long neck. His only race was a match against the stallion Albion, trotted at Lexington in 1860. Albion was distanced in the first heat, and the time was 2.42. Katy Darling, who died in Iowa, produced one other foal, a chestnut colt by Hector, who was gelded, and who for want of merit or opportunity remained obscure. If the

days of Alexander's Abdallah had been prolonged as were those of his sire, the chances are that his reputation would have been equal to that of any trotting stallion that ever lived. His daughter, Goldsmith Maid, foaled in 1857, was a great campaign mare. She became queen when she beat the 2.17¼ of Dexter, and for 12 consecutive years she was the admired of the public. Two other famous trotters from the loins of Alexander's Abdallah were Rosalind, 2.21¾, and Thorndale, 2.22¼. Fourteen of the sons of Alexander's Abdallah are recognized sires of speed. Conspicuous among these are Almont, Belmont, Wood's Hambletonian, Thorndale, and Major Edsall. The latter sired Robert McGregor, 2.17½, the sire of the champion trotting stallion, Cresceus. Minnequa Maid, dam of four trotters, including Nightingale, 2.08, was a daughter of Wood's Hambletonian. Twenty-nine of the daughters of Alexander's Abdallah are speed-producing dams. One of these, Maud, is the dam of Attorney, sire of Atlanta, dam of Alix, who by virtue of her 2.03¾ supplanted Nancy Hanks as queen of the trotting turf. Favorite, another daughter, is the dam of the two producing sires, Bourbon Wilkes, 96 in the list, and Favorite

Wilkes, 31 in the list. Primrose, dam of six trotters, of ten sires of speed, including Princeps and Abdalbrino, and of two producing dams, was one of the greatest daughters of Alexander's Abdallah. The trotting descendants of Primrose are as numerous as the wild flowers of a valley sheltered from cold winds and bathed in sunshine. Lady Abdallah was another celebrated daughter of Alexander's Abdallah.

Belmont and Almont

Belmont, bay horse of 15.1, foaled May 18, 1864, by Alexander's Abdallah out of Belle by Mambrino Chief, showed a 2.20 gait at a trot over the Woodburn track, but was reserved for the stud and died November 13, 1889, without a record. Fifty-nine of his sons and daughters have standard records; 74 of his sons are sires of speed, and 68 of his daughters are dams of speed.

Almont, bay horse of 15.2½, foaled in the spring of 1864; by Alexander's Abdallah, dam Sally Anderson by Mambrino Chief, was also without a 2.30 record, he having been reserved for the stud. As a four-year-old, he distanced his only competitor in 2.39¾. He died July 4, 1884, and left behind him a powerful family. He has 37

in the list, only two of which are pacers, and among his 96 producing sons are Altamont, Hamlin's Almont Jr., and Piedmont. His producing daughters number 80.

George Wilkes

Although George Wilkes was four years younger than Alexander's Abdallah, being foaled in 1856, he founded a much more powerful family. His life was longer, and that was greatly to his advantage. Dolly Spanker, a mare possessed of excellent road qualities, was sent in 1855 by her owner, Harry Felter of New York, to Chester and bred to Hambletonian. The result was a brown colt, reared by hand on account of the early death of her mother, and named Robert Fillingham. Z. E. Simmons purchased him as a three-year-old, and he was carried on the books of Simmons Brothers as the property of William L. Simmons. Although he stood but 15 hands, he was the embodiment of power, and was raced with great success. He made his first start as a five-year-old, and he defeated in the 21 races won by him such horses as Commodore Vanderbilt, Lady Thorn, General Butler, Confidence, Ethan Allen, Fearnaught, Draco Prince,

Rhode Island, Lucy, American Girl, and Myron Perry. His record of 2.22 was made at Providence, October 13, 1868. As he was small and his hind action was called ducklike, there was no irrepressible desire to breed to him in the East, and in 1873 W. H. Wilson persuaded the Simmons Brothers to send him to Kentucky. The mares that visited him in the Blue-grass District nicked well with him, and the boom methods of William L. Simmons did the rest. When the stud reputation of the brown "pony" began to grow, an effort was made to establish the pedigree of Dolly Spanker as by Henry Clay. Reams of paper were spoiled in the discussion, and I was thick in the fight. Mr. Felter, the Messrs. Simmons, and others in a position to know insisted that the lines of Dolly Spanker could not be traced, and this was the decision of the American Trotting Register Association. Mr. Simmons often regretted that he had dropped the name of Fillingham for George Wilkes, because the man whom he sought to honor by the change proved an ingrate. Trotters and pacers from George Wilkes followed each other in such rapid succession that all the horse-loving world fixed its eyes upon the modest quarters that the brown stallion

occupied near Lexington. Thousands sang his praises, and the literature sent out by William L. Simmons fed the excitement. May Bird, 2.21, was the first prominent produce of George Wilkes, and she died without issue on the farm of Robert Bonner. Harry Wilkes, who took a record of 2.13½, was a star performer, but was succeeded by stars of greater magnitude. George Wilkes died at Ashgrove Farm, May 28, 1882, and his roll of honor consists of 72 trotters and 11 pacers, and sub-families of speed scattered over the entire country. Among the 102 speed-begetting sons of George Wilkes are Baron Wilkes, Alcantara, Alcyone, Bourbon Wilkes, Brown Wilkes, Jay Bird, Kentucky Wilkes, Onward, Patchen Wilkes, Red Wilkes, Simmons, Wilton, Wilkes Boy, Gambetta Wilkes, The King, and Sherman. At one period the ownership of a good stallion by George Wilkes was equivalent to a generous income from government bonds. Ninety-nine of the daughters of George Wilkes are speed-producing dams. In all directions the blood breeds on, and the family will survive coming generations. After I had begun this history Mr. William L. Simmons, who is now breeding and racing runners instead of trotters, sent me a few notes

from Ashgrove Farm, which I reproduce: "After Lady Thorn defeated Dexter, Mr. Relf proposed two matches with George Wilkes saying, 'Simmons, let's you and I make a couple of matches. I know you think the brown horse can beat my mare and I think she can beat your horse.' We made one to harness and one to wagon to be trotted a week apart. On the day of the first race McLaughlin, who had trained both the mare and the horse (having softening of the brain, Crooks took Wilkes in charge, and Peg Pfeifer drove the big mare) walked up to us and says: 'Well, old man, you have matched the old mare against the little horse.' 'Yes,' says Mr. Relf. 'What do you think of it, Sam?' 'Think of it,' replied Sam, 'Mr. Relf, if that little horse is anywhere near himself, he will make you think the sun has gone down. Mr. Relf, you tie one of them coal cables around the little horse's sulky and the other end around that big mare's neck, and he will choke her to death.' George Wilkes won both races in straight heats, trotting the fastest wagon race up to that time. While a trot was in progress at Fashion track, Long Island, and the people all interested in the contest, we sneaked Wilkes over to the old Centreville track,

then out of use and somewhat grass-grown, and gave him a repeat, Horace Jones up. He went the first mile comfortably in 2.19⅛ and the next in 2.18¼; after walking 12 minutes without being unhooked. After cooling him out we drove back to Fashion Course and got there before the trot was over without our absence being noticed. After the last heat a number of gentlemen adjoined to the bar on Jackson Avenue. Just as we reached the room Bill Cunningham led Wilkes (then Robert Fillingham) from the highway and around the corner of the house in full view of everybody. Sam McLaughlin shouts, 'You've been trying the little horse. I'll bet I can come within one second of how well he went.' I replied, 'Not for a basket,' and he said 'Yes, for a basket,' and fixed 2.33 as the mark. 'You win, Sam. You must have gone to guessing school. Joe, set up the wine.' A few days after we matched him against the then king of turf, Ethan Allen, and the result is now biography — Wilkes won with consummate ease. Ethan was favorite at about 100 to 30 at first, but before the start the brown horse was 100 to 60. There was a world of money bet.

"Sam McLaughlin drove George Wilkes two

miles over Union Course, Long Island, in 4.44 so easily that on dismounting he picked up his fore-foot, spat on the shoe, which was so hot that it sizzled as if at white heat and suddenly dropped into water, declaring that he never moved him and could drive him two miles in 4.36 or 4.37 sure.

"George Wilkes worked a half-mile over the Union (Long Island) Course in 1.04 to a 120-pound wagon.

"He worked a quarter of a mile from the half to the three-quarter pole in 29 seconds, Mr. Relf, Wesley Bishop, and myself timing him. This was done to 85-pound wagon.

"He went from the stand on the Union to the drawgate to a wagon (85 pounds) in 1.44, when he was pulled up and finished the mile in a walk in 2.18.

"All this was 40 years ago, over ground at least 10 seconds slower than tracks of to-day, with old methods of training, shoeing, etc., and without the aid of the delusive and deceptive bike. If alive and fit to-day, George Wilkes would defeat every horse in the world easily. Compare ground 10 seconds, shoeing and training 3 or 4 seconds, and the bike from 4 to 20 seconds, according to the horse, and we must

conclude that the equal of George Wilkes in speed has not yet appeared. As a sire he will never be approached."

The transfer of George Wilkes from New York to Kentucky gave him the benefit of a climatic outcross, but just how much merit there is in this cross belongs more to the realm of speculation than to demonstrated fact. Some breeds of domestic animals have more power to accommodate themselves to climatic conditions than others, which shows higher plasticity in organism; and when such is the case there is generally an increase in size and vitality. Constitution is affected by the change when artificial conditions are not introduced, and food has its influence. The mares sent to Ashgrove from distant states usually ran in woodland pastures and were nourished by blue-grass. George Wilkes himself had the advantage of a large paddock, and his stable was liberally ventilated. The change from training environment evidently added to his vigor, and freedom from artificial restraint improved the mares at his court. I have long believed in the climatic outcross, and yet when reasons are demanded that will satisfy the sceptical it is difficult to give them. C. J. Hamlin was one of the

men who underrated the ability of George Wilkes. His contention was that the vitality-sapping race campaigns had weakened his power of transmission. He overlooked the fact that change of climate and complete relaxation had restored the vitality used up in the training stable. August Weismann tells us that the most active birds have long lives. The stormy petrel lays only a single egg once a year, because through wonderful activity the species can be preserved without resort to large families. Jungle fowls that fly badly lay about 20 eggs each. The track horse certainly leads an active life, and the development of gait enables him to transmit with a higher degree of uniformity the acquired or intensified character. The use of an organ increases and the disuse of it decreases its capacity. While germ cells to a degree limit growth, we obtain size by an increase of nourishment from generation to generation. Haeckel's theory of reproduction is that it is an overgrowth of an individual — that heredity is simply a continuity of growth. The trotting brain, the trotting instinct, of George Wilkes was certainly duplicated in his progeny, and therefore there was continuity of growth in this direction.

Red Wilkes, bay horse, foaled in 1874, and by George Wilkes out of Queen Dido by Mambrino Chief, she out of a daughter of Red Jacket by Billy Root by Sherman Morgan, was a large horse and not free from coarseness, although he had a finish-giving cross from Justin Morgan. He was trained comparatively little, and yet he is one of the greatest producing sons of the founder of the Wilkes family. The fastest of his 124 trotters was Ralph Wilkes, who took a record of 2.06¾ before death claimed him at Maplehurst, the breeding farm of Colonel John E. Thayer; but the sensational campaign horse was Prince Wilkes, 2.14¾, who died in South America after George A. Singerly had received $30,000 for him. A sensational young trotter was Phil Thompson, 2.16½. Among the 46 pacers by Red Wilkes is Ithuriel, 2.09¼. Ashland Wilkes, 2.17¼, ranks high among the 98 producing sons of Red Wilkes. He is the sire of both trotters and pacers, his fastest pacer being John R. Gentry, 2.00½. Allie Wilkes is another great producing son of Red Wilkes. His fastest trotter is Jupe, 2.07½, and his fastest pacer is Arlington, 2.06¼. Of the daughters of Red Wilkes 91 are speed-producing dams.

Kentucky Wilkes, by George Wilkes, out of Minna by Red Jacket, a grandson of Sherman Morgan, she out of Undine by Gray Eagle, is the same age as Red Wilkes, but a horse of different pattern. He is a wiry, nervous horse, with the head and neck of an Arab, and legs of steel. He was severely campaigned and retired with a trotting record of 2.21¼. With restricted opportunities in the stud, he is the sire of two trotters with records faster than 2.11, — Bravado, 2.10½, and Temple Wilkes, 2.10¾. The fast pacer, Crafty, 2.09½, is also by him. Chain Shot, 2.06½, is out of a daughter of Kentucky Wilkes. At this writing Kentucky Wilkes is still living like one done with the exciting problems of life, at Marshland, the breeding farm of ex-Secretary of the Navy Benjamin F. Tracy.

Onward was a bay horse, foaled in 1875; bred by Richard West of Georgetown, Kentucky, and by George Wilkes out of Dolly by Mambrino Chief. He trotted to a record of 2.25¼ and was what you might call heavy-handed. I remember when he came into the show ring at the great St. Louis Fair. His action was somewhat strained, and I suggested to my associate judge that we examine his feet. The moment we lifted up the

fore foot we discovered that he was shod to force action. The shoe must have weighed close to three pounds. On another occasion Onward was brought before me, and when the decision was in favor of Jay Gould, a highly formed and well-balanced horse with a faster record, Colonel R. P. Pepper, then the owner of the son of Dolly, was bitterly disappointed. An affront to his horse was an affront to him. No horse, during the time he was owned by Colonel Pepper, was ever more pushed than Onward; and yet he proved his greatness. He is the sire of 136 trotters, including Beuzetta, 2.06¾, and Onward Silver, 2.05¼; also of 46 pacers, among them Pearl Onward, 2.06½, Gazette, 2.07¼, and Colbert, 2.07½. One hundred and seven sons of Onward are sires of speed, and 80 of his daughters are dams of speed.

Alcantara, bay horse, foaled in 1876, and his brother Alcyone, one year younger, were out of Alma Mater by Mambrino Patchen, she out of Estella, thoroughbred daughter of imported Australian, and the blood combination was the reverse of a handicap. Alcantara trotted to a record of 2.23 previous to being taken to the Berkshire Hills, where he was energetically managed, and he is the sire of 104 trotters and 47 pacers, and of

48 producing sons and 35 producing daughters. So many of the get of Alcantara were pacers as to strengthen the belief that the two gaits are interchangeable, especially when the trainer is easy-going and allows the horse to choose his own way of progression. Alcyone was a smaller but better balanced horse than Alcantara and had more speed, although he did not obtain so fast a record. He died young and yet left a great reputation for his chances in the stud. Three of his 50 trotters have records better than 2.10,— Martha Wilkes, 2.08; Bush, 2.09½; and Harrietta, 2.09¾. The fastest of his nine pacers is Alcyo, 2.10. Among the 48 producing sons of Alcyone are Quartermaster, McKinney, and Dark Night. Twenty-two of his daughters are dams of speed. There was no antagonism between the blood of George Wilkes and that of Alma Mater. When parents bear some resemblance to each other, when kindred influences act in conjunction, potency in transmission is secured.

Guy Wilkes, a bay horse, foaled in 1879, dam Lady Bunker, by Mambrino Patchen, was worshipped from afar in the palmy days of San Mateo Stock Farm. He had trotted to a record of 2.15¼ and had sired early speed, and visitors to

California from the Eastern states caught the fever and proclaimed him the best son of George Wilkes. When William Corbitt closed out his stud and Guy Wilkes found a home east of the Rocky Mountains, enthusiasm over him abated. Among the 71 trotters sired by him are Fred Kohl, 2.07¾; Huldah, 2.08½; and Lesa Wilkes, 2.09. The fastest of his eight pacers is Seymour Wilkes, 2.08½. The blood of Guy Wilkes is going forward through 30 producing sons and 18 producing daughters. One of the sons, Nutwood Wilkes, is the sire of John A. McKerron, 2.04½.

The stallions by George Wilkes which were prominent at Ashgrove after the death of their sire were Jay Bird, a roan of 16 hands, dam Lady Frank by Mambrino Star, son of Mambrino Chief; William L., a bay of 15.3, dam Lady Bunker by Mambrino Patchen, second dam Lady Dunn by Seely's American Star; and Young Jim, a handsome bay of 15.3½, dam by Lear's Sir William by Howard's Sir Charles. Jay Bird is the sire of 82 trotters and six pacers, and one of the trotters is Allerton, 2.09¼, a prolific sire of speed. He is the best of the 27 producing sons of Jay Bird, who has 27 producing dams. William L., the brother of Guy Wilkes, won highest honors

as the sire of Axtell, who trotted as a three-year-old to a record of 2.12, and who was sold on the strength of the performance for $105,000. Axtell has contributed shoals of trotters to the list, and his blood is breeding on as forcibly as that of Allerton. Trevillian, 2.08¼, exported to Europe, is the fastest of the 46 performers by Young Jim. The blood of this horse also shows vigor through his sons and daughters.

Gambetta Wilkes by George Wilkes, dam by Gill's Vermont, a direct descendant of Justin Morgan, is the sire of 58 trotters and 59 pacers, a number of which have shown extreme speed. Behind the blood of George Wilkes and Justin Morgan is thoroughbred blood, and experience shows that this race-horse blood gives speed at either gait in harness. The tendency to pace is largely due to conformation. The King, one of the handsomest horses ever seen in a show ring or on the track, was a brother of Gambetta Wilkes, and he sired more than four times as many trotters as pacers. H. M. Whitehead, owner of The King, was partial to the trotter and insisted that the sons and daughters of his horse should be trained to trot. This probably reduced the pacing average.

Wilton and Simmons are two other great producing sons of George Wilkes, but Baron Wilkes is the greatest living representative of the founder of the powerful family. He was foaled in 1882, trotted to a record of 2.18, and on the death of Ralph Wilkes was purchased by Colonel John E. Thayer and transferred from Kentucky to Maplehurst Farm, Lancaster, Massachusetts. He is the sire of 83 trotters and 21 pacers, and of 30 sires and 26 dams of speed. Three of his trotters and six of his pacers have records of better than 2.10. Making extreme speed the test, Oakland Baron is the greatest producing son of Baron Wilkes. He is owned at Hudson River Stock Farm by Jacob Ruppert, and is the sire of Rhythmic, 2.06¾; Baron de Shay, 2.08½; and Gail Hamilton, 2.11¾.

Wilton, 2.19¼, by George Wilkes, out of Alley (dam of Albert France, 2.20¼, and Alley Russell, 2.23¾) by Hambletonian, second dam Lady Griswold by Flying Morgan, is strong in foundation blood, and among his fast produce are Will Leyburn, 2.07¼; Vera Capel, 2.07½; Bessie Wilton, 2.09¼; Rubber, 2.10; and Moquette, 2.10. Doubling the blood of Hambletonian and backing it up with the blood of Justin Morgan worked well in the case of Wilton.

Messenger Duroc

When Charles Backman started to make Stony Ford the greatest trotting nursery of the country he put more faith in Messenger Duroc than any other stallion on the place. This rangy bay horse stood 16 hands, was foaled in 1865 and was by Rysdyk's Hambletonian, dam Satinet by Roe's Abdallah Chief (he by Abdallah son of Mambrino out of a daughter of Philips by Duroc); second dam Catbird by Whistle Jacket (son of Mambrino by Messenger out of a daughter of American Eclipse); third dam Lyon mare by Bertholf Horse by Messenger; and fourth dam by Duroc by imported Diomed. It was an attractive pedigree, and Messenger Duroc was of commanding appearance with bold trotting action. One of his weaknesses was gummy legs, and it was transmitted. Early speed came from Messenger Duroc, and for a time he was quite the fashion. His admirers even pointed to him as the successor of Hambletonian. But his sons and daughters, on account of leg infirmity, did not stand up to the severe work of long campaigns, and he fell into disfavor. The contribution of Messenger Duroc to the 2.30 list was 22 trotters and one pacer;

and Mr. Backman regarded this one pacer as a blemish on the escutcheon of his horse. The best of the 25 producing sons of Messenger Duroc was Antonio, who died comparatively young. As a sire of dams Messenger Duroc stands highest. Fifty of his daughters are producers.

CHAPTER XVII

THE FAMILY OF ELECTIONEER

UNDER the head of the two-year-old colts there appeared in the first catalogue of Stony Ford stud (1870), "Electioneer, b.c., foaled May 2, 1868; got by Rysdyk's Hambletonian; first dam Green Mountain Maid by Harry Clay; second dam by Lexington. Dam of Harry Clay by imported Bellfounder." One night in the famous smoking room of the mansion I explained to Mr. Backman the impossibility of the Lexington cross, and in succeeding catalogues the line descending from the great four-mile race-horse was dropped. The pedigree of Green Mountain Maid was short, and this was one reason why his breeder and owner did not attempt to push him to the front. In 1876 Leland Stanford, ex-Governor of California, visited Stony Ford and after looking the animals over asked the price of Electioneer. The figure named, $12,500, was satisfactory, and the horse, then eight years old, changed owners. Elaine by Messenger Duroc, out of Green Mountain Maid,

was purchased at the same time by Governor Stanford. At Palo Alto Farm, 1100 acres in Santa Clara Valley, California, Electioneer had a wonderful career. The horse was never trained for races, but he was a natural trotter; and Charles Marvin informed me, when I was on a visit to Palo Alto, that he had driven Electioneer at better than a 2.20 gait. In his days of vigor Electioneer stood 15.2½, had immense quarters, and he combined quality with substance. When treated kindly he was easily controlled, and as Governor Stanford said in one of his announcements, he imparted the most desirable qualities, "soundness, high form, uniformly pure gait, excellent disposition, and extreme speed at an early age." He was what is called a line trotter, and the low and direct action fairly consumed space. Mares representing many different families were bred to him, but his potency was so great as to stamp his image on the produce of all. His colts, like himself, were natural trotters; and it was seldom that heavy shoes or toe weights were used in their track education. Uniformity of size was also one of the good points of the progeny of Electioneer, differing widely in this particular from the progeny of George Wilkes. Governor

Stanford was an advocate of early development. Judicious exercise, as he frequently said to me, was not harmful. On the contrary, it added strength to growth. The trainer was always required to stop the quick exercise before the fatigue point was reached. This kept the colt buoyed up, and he was willing to try the next time. Beautiful Bells was bred to Electioneer, and the result was the brown filly Hinda Rose, foaled February 27, 1880. She was a sensational yearling, trotting to a record of 2.36½, and there was great desire to see her when she came east as a two-year-old in the stable of Marvin. She trotted to a three-year-old record of 2.19½, and Robert Bonner vainly sought to add her to his collection of stars. Fred Crocker, a bay gelding, foaled March 23, 1878, by Electioneer out of Melinche by St. Clair, established the two-year-old trotting record at 2.25¼, and he riveted attention upon his sire. The question often was asked, "Will the equal of Fred Crocker ever be seen?" Other fast two-year-olds by Electioneer were Bonita, 2.24½; Wildflower, 2.21; and Sunol, 2.18. These were to high-wheel sulky on tracks not as fast as those of to-day. The supreme two-year-old by Electioneer is Arion,

bay horse, foaled March 13, 1889, dam Manette by Nutwood. His record of 2.10¾ to high-wheel sulky is the best of its kind ever made. The champion three-year-old trotters by Electioneer are Hinda Rose (1883–1885), 2.19½, and Sunol (1889–1893), 2.10½. The champion yearling by Electioneer is Bell Bird, 1891, 2.26¼. In 1894 the yearling record was reduced to 2.23 by Adbell by Advertiser, son of Electioneer. In 1891 Sunol, as a five-year-old, reduced the trotting record for that age to 2.08¼. This was to high-wheel sulky without artificial aids, and it is still the best of its kind. In 1891, trotting to high-wheel sulky, Palo Alto reduced the stallion record to 2.08¾. As Sunol is out of Waxana by General Benton, she out of Waxy, thoroughbred daughter of Lexington, and as the dam of Palo Alto is Dame Winnie, thoroughbred daughter of Planet, these two performers made clear the fact, even to the obtuse, that Electioneer was wonderfully prepotent. He transmitted the trot through other running mares, notably in Ansel, 2.20, dam Annette, thoroughbred daughter of Lexington; Azmoor, 2.20½, dam Mamie C., thoroughbred daughter of imported Hercules; and in Advance, 2.22½, dam Lady Amanda, thoroughbred daugh-

ter of imported Hurrah. Whips by Electioneer, out of Lizzie Whips, thoroughbred daughter of Enquirer, trotted in 2.27½, and sired Azote, 2.04¾. Truman, who trotted in 2.12, is by Electioneer out of Telie by General Benton, and she out of Texana, thoroughbred daughter of Foreigner, son of imported Glencoe. These impressive truths took the wind out of the sails of dogmatic theorists, and every year added to the lustre of the star of Electioneer. The championship laurel was worn by many of his 158 trotters, and one of the jewels in his crown is that he sired but two pacers. His family is steadily growing in numbers and importance, and conspicuous among his 98 producing sons are Chimes, St. Bel, Sphinx, Electrite, Expedition, Anteeo, Arion, and Del Mar. Eighty-three of his daughters are dams of speed. As a direct transmitter of the trotting gait and as a factor in the problem of extreme speed, Electioneer stands in a class by himself. His equal has not yet appeared. He died December 3, 1890.

Chimes, brown horse, 16 hands, foaled April 4, 1884; by Electioneer, dam Beautiful Bells by The Moor, trotted in 2.30¾ as a three-year-old and was not further trained on account of a

quarter crack. At Village Farm he made a great reputation as a sire of speed. His daughter Fantasy held the three-year-old record, 2.08¾, and the four-year-old record, 2.06. His son, The Abbot, was the champion trotter until his record of 2.03¼ was beaten by Cresceus. Chimes is the sire of 72 in the list, and his daughters have produced American Belle, three-year-old, 2.12¼; Dare Devil, 2.09; and Lady of the Manor (pacer), 2.04¼.

St. Bel, the elder brother of Chimes, trotted to a four-year-old record of 2.12½, and was making rapid progress in the stud at Prospect Hill Stock Farm, Franklin, Pennsylvania, when death cut short his career in September, 1891. The fastest of his 47 trotters is Lynne Bel, 2.10½, also a producing sire. Baron Bel, 2.11½, is the fastest of his nine pacers.

Whips is the sire of Azote, 2.04¾; Cobwebs, 2.12; and eight other trotters. His one pacer, Myrtha Whips, has a record of 2.09. Whips died in his prime.

Ansel, before his death, sired Answer, 2.14½, and eight other trotters. He also had one pacer, Miss Emma, 2.17.

Anteeo by Electioneer, out of Columbine by A. W. Richmond, she out of Columbia, thorough-

bred daughter of imported Bonnie Scotland, trotted to a record of 2.16¼, and is the sire of 46 trotters and one pacer. The best of his nine producing sons is Alfred G., sire of 33 in the list. The fastest of his trotters is Charley Herr, 2.07, a stallion with an iron constitution.

The fastest trotter by Arion is Nico, 2.08¼. Fannella, one of his daughters, trotted as a brood mare to a record of 2.22½, and is the dam of Sadie Mac, 2.11½, the winner of the Kentucky Futurity in 1903.

Sphinx (1883) by Electioneer out of Sprite by Belmont, second dam the famous Waterwitch by Pilot Jr., trotted to a record of 2.20½ and is the sire of 56 trotters and 31 pacers. The fastest of his get are pacers, which shows that the influence of Pilot Jr. was felt in descending lines.

Egotist, the younger brother of Sphinx, has a record of 2.22½, and is the sire of 40 trotters and three pacers. In this instance the blood of Pilot Jr. did not strongly assert itself. Electrite, a still younger brother, has a record of 2.28½. He was purchased as a weanling by Allen Farm for $5000, and later was sold at a long price to go to Texas. He has 35 trotters and 19 pacers.

Here the influence of the pacing ancestry was more in evidence.

The closer we inquire into the brother business the more we are puzzled at some of its vagaries. Is it not true that each organism possesses the power of reacting on the different external influences with which it is brought in contact? Impressions made upon the mind of the future mother in the nuptial hour may shape to some extent the fortunes of the foal. And nutrition is an influence that cannot be ignored.

I was in St. Louis when Lady Russell, sister of Maud S., started to California to form a closer acquaintance with Electioneer. It was a union which I had urged upon Mr. Brodhead, as well as Senator Stanford, because it would result in the commingling of the blood of the two great brood mares, Miss Russell and Green Mountain Maid, and naturally I was gratified at the news. The message came by wire from Woodburn that Lady Russell and the mares that accompanied her might be stopped and exhibited at the famous St. Louis Fair, and no time was lost in advising the public of this fact. The distinguished mares from the most renowned of Kentucky breeding farms received an ovation on

the fair ground, and the journey to Palo Alto was resumed, where Lady Russell produced, April 5, 1889, a brown colt by Electioneer, which was named Expedition. The colt developed into a horse of speed and a sire of speed. Expedition was trained comparatively little, and yet in 1894 he trotted to a record of 2.15¾. His brother, Re-Election, and his sister, Electrix, also trotted to records, and their blood is marching on. Mary P. Leyburn, out of a pacing daughter of Onward, is the fastest of the 34 trotters by Expedition. Her record is 2.11¼. Re-Election has contributed eight trotters and three pacers to the list.

Norval, 2.14¾, dam Norma by Norman, 25, second dam by Todhunter's Sir Wallace, is one of the forcible speed-producing sons of Electioneer. He has 61 trotters and 17 pacers, and 13 of his sons are sires of trotters. In 1885 he was bred to Elaine, daughter of Green Mountain Maid, and the result was the brown filly Norlaine, the first of her age to reduce the trotting record to 2.31½. Norlaine, unfortunately, perished in a stable fire.

Palo Alto, who as a four-year-old trotted to a record of 2.20¼, as a seven-year-old in 2.12¼,

and then reduced the stallion record to 2.08¾, was one of the gamest horses that ever scored for the word. His first dam was by Planet, his second dam by imported Glencoe, and his third dam by imported Margrave. Why then should he not carry his action through stubborn contests of divided heats? Palo Alto died July 27, 1892, and as he was one of the horses that Governor Stanford refused to price, — a friend of mine offered $100,000 for him, — his loss was severely felt. The fastest of his 14 trotters was Iran Alto, 2.12¼, and three of his sons are producing sires.

May King, the sire of Bingen, 2.06¼, and other fast trotters, is by Electioneer out of May Queen, 2.20, and he has a record of 2.21.

February 16, 1887, the chestnut mare Sontag Dixie by Toronto Sontag, out of Dixie by Billy Townes, running bred, produced the bay colt Del Mar by Electioneer. He passed to Suburban Stock Farm, Glens Falls, New York. He trotted to a record of 2.16¾, and meeting with an accident, was destroyed. Among his 11 trotters are Copeland, 2.09¼, and Major Delmar, 1.59¾. He was a sire of extreme speed, and it is a pity that he could not have lived to witness the triumph of his wind-splitting son.

The Electioneer family is one of remarkable vigor, and the years add to instead of take from its importance. Those who believe in the doctrine of the survival of the fittest will keep close to the family founded by one of the greatest, if not the greatest, son of Hambletonian.

CHAPTER XVIII

VOLUNTEER, ABERDEEN, HAPPY MEDIUM, DICTATOR, HAROLD, AND STRATHMORE

Volunteer

ONE of the early foals of Hambletonian was Volunteer (1854), dam Lady Patriot by Young Patriot, son of Patriot by Blucher; second dam the Lewis Hulse Mare, fast at the trot and the run. Volunteer was placed in the stud at Washingtonville, Orange County, not far from Chester; and as his owner, Alden Goldsmith, was industrially pushing him into popular favor, Mr. Rysdyk was nettled, and he denounced Lady Patriot as the poorest mare ever sent to the court of Hambletonian. This statement was far from true, but it had its effect upon some people. Mr. Goldsmith did not relax his efforts, and the reputation of Volunteer steadily grew. The stallion trotted to a wagon record of 2.37 and had a highly finished, courageous look. I doubt if he would have trained on because he was rough-gaited, but what he accomplished in the stud will cause

him long to be remembered. His first great trotter was Gloster, a bay gelding, bred by James Roosevelt of Hyde Park, New York, foaled in 1876; dam Black Bess by Stockbridge Chief; second dam by Mambrino Paymaster. Alden Goldsmith purchased and campaigned him, and when he trotted to a record of 2.17 at Rochester, August 14, 1874, his fame was heralded over the country. A long price was refused for him, and it was decided to give him the benefit of a winter in California. He was taken there, and died October 30, 1874. Powers, 2.21; Huntress, 2.20¾; Driver, 2.19½; Bodine, 2.19¼; Alley, 2.19; and Domestic, 2.20, were among the hard fighters in grand circuit campaigns, and their good feet and legs and unshrinking courage caused thinking people to respect their sire. St. Julien, who once divided championship honors with Maud S., was the fastest of the Volunteer tribe. He was a bay gelding, foaled in 1879, and dam Flora by Harry Clay, 45, second dam by Napoleon. Orrin A. Hickok trained him and drove him to his record of 2.11¼ at Hartford, August 27, 1880. The producing record of Volunteer is 38 trotters and one pacer, and 41 sires and 54 dams of speed. Sweetness, who trotted to a

record of 2.21¼, was by Volunteer, and she is the dam of Sidney, 2.19¾, sire of Sidney Dillon, the sire of Lou Dillon. Volunteer was a bay horse of commanding appearance, standing 15.3, and he died at Walnut Grove Farm, December 13, 1888. Lady Patriot died at Thorndale, September 2, 1876, the property of Edwin Thorne. Her son, Sentinel, brother of Volunteer, trotted to a record of 2.29¾. He died at ten years old after siring trotters and sires and dams of trotters. Heroine, the sister of Volunteer, is the dam of Shawmut, 2.26, and Hero of Thorndale, prominent as a brood-mare sire. Shawmut is also a sire of speed.

Aberdeen

Isaiah Rynders, who was once a notable figure in the political life of New York City, owned a chestnut mare, foaled in 1852, by Seely's American Star, called Widow Machree, who trotted to a record of 2.29 at Union Course, Long Island, June 7, 1861. He sent this courageous mare to Chester, and in the spring of 1866 a bay colt by Hambletonian was born. The youngster developed into a shapely and strongly muscled horse and was named Aberdeen. Captain Rynders

was a man of quick temper and violent speech, and he was led into many heated controversies over Aberdeen and the blood lines of his second dam. He came to me often in his trouble and was soothed as far as possible with gentle words. Aberdeen, who stood 15.3, trotted but one race and that was in a three-year-old stake, at Prospect Park, Long Island, which was won in 2.46. In private he was timed a half-mile in 1.09¼. When Hattie Woodward, a daughter of Aberdeen, swept all before her in the grand circuit and trotted to a record of 2.15½, Captain Rynders was in his glory, and his stallion, as a matter of course, was the peer of any stallion that ever lived. Early in March, 1881, Captain Rynders came to me with a story of distress. William H. Vanderbilt had demanded payment of a note given his father, the gallant old Commodore, and Rynders said, with moisture in his eyes, that in order to make the payment he would be compelled to sell Aberdeen. He named a price that he would take, and two days later General W. T. Withers of Kentucky called at my office. As soon as he heard about Aberdeen he asked me to go to Passaic, New Jersey, with him to see Captain Rynders and the horse. When we arrived at the breeding

establishment we found Aberdeen chained in his stall, and the services of three men were required to lead him out. Although the horse acted like a savage, General Withers paid the price and took him away. Rynders was never the same man after this. He grieved much over the loss of his horse. In October of the same year I was at Fairlawn and asked for Aberdeen. General Withers pointed to a three-acre paddock, and there was a stallion quietly grazing. An old negro groom was sent after him, and he put a bridle on the horse and led him to his roomy box stall as quietly as he would a lamb. The open-air treatment, combined with gentleness, had driven savage thoughts from the brain of Aberdeen, and he was as docile as any stallion at Fairlawn, until the death of General Withers in 1889. Then he passed to Colonel James E. Clay of Paris, Kentucky, and remained his property until he died, in October, 1892. Kentucky Union, 2.07¼, is the fastest of the 49 trotters from the loins of Aberdeen. Among his 33 producing sons is Sir Walter, 2.24¼, sire of Sir Walter Jr., 2.18¼, sire of Alcidalia, 2.10¼, and Glory, 2.11½. Wiggins, sire of Katharine A., 2.14, and other fast ones, is another producing son. Onward

Silver, 2.05¼, is out of one of the producing daughters of Aberdeen.

Happy Medium

Princess, who was born in Vermont, in 1846; who was by Andrus Hambletonian, a descendant of Messenger; who was owned by D. A. Gage of Chicago, and trotted under the name of Topsy; who passed from him to California, where she distinguished herself on the turf; and who was in rivalry with Flora Temple, — made the acquaintance of Hambletonian in 1862, when the country was convulsed with war, and in the spring of 1863 a bay colt, bred by R. F. Galloway of Sufferns, New York, appeared. This colt was named Happy Medium, and he grew into a horse of 15.2. He started in public once as a four-year-old, and once as a six-year-old. In his last race he trotted to a record of 2.32½, and when eight years old was purchased by Robert Steel of Philadelphia, for $25,000. When 16 years old he passed from Cedar Park Stud to Fairlawn and died the property of General W. T. Withers, in February, 1888. At one time the critics found much fault with Happy Medium, said that he was too light-waisted to sire a robust family, and that his weak-

ness was due to the vitality-sapping campaigns of his dam. The Happy Mediums had good action but were termed soft-hearted. His greatest triumphs were achieved at Fairlawn. The fastest of his 87 trotters is Nancy Hanks, dam Nancy Lee by Dictator, who became queen of the turf when Budd Doble drove her at Terre Haute, in September, 1892, to a record of 2.04. This record held for two years, when Alix beat it by one-quarter of a second. Milton Medium, 2.25½, one of the 66 producing sons of Happy Medium, is the sire of Lou Milton, dam of Lou Dillon, 1.58½. The greatest producing son of Happy Medium is Pilot Medium, gray horse, foaled in 1879, sire of Peter the Great, 2.07¼, and 96 other trotters; also sire of 21 pacers. The sons and daughters of Pilot Medium are also speed-producers. Maxey Cobb, an entire son of Happy Medium, reduced the stallion record to 2.13¼ in 1884, and held the championship for five years.

Dictator

Clara was the name of a black filly, bred by Jonathan Hawkins of Orange County, New York, sired by Seely's American Star, and foaled in 1848. Her dam was a brown mare with four

white feet, standing 15.2, obtained from a gypsy band and used for family driving. She produced Shark, who trotted to saddle in 2.27¾. Clara stood 14.3, and had a star, snip, and three white feet. Young Hawkins drove her pretty hard on the country roads until the spring of 1857, when he sent her to Chester and bred her to Hambletonian, and thus became possessed of the phenomenal trotter Dexter. In 1863 the brown colt Dictator, brother of Dexter, was foaled. When eleven months old, Harrison Durkee, who had a breeding farm at Flushing, Long Island, purchased him. Alden Goldsmith broke him to harness, and as a three-year-old Dictator began his career at Spring Hill Stud Farm. Mr. Durkee was over cautious, and he talked much about the great speed of the brother of Dexter without giving the public a chance to hold their watches on the stallion. I frequently drove to Flushing in those days and saw Dictator in harness, but could not persuade his owner to enter him in races. In 1876 John W. Conley urged Mr. Durkee to send Dictator to Kentucky, and the horse was leased to Colonel Richard West, of Edge Hill Farm, near Georgetown. The fee, $200, however, was too big

for the times; and in 1878 the brother of Dexter was returned to Long Island. Among the trotters sired by Dictator while at Edge Hill Farm were Jay-eye-see, 2.10; Phallas, 2.13¾; and Director, 2.17. In the summer of 1884 these three were the sensation of the grand circuit. Just before I left New York for Chicago Mr. Durkee asked me to find a purchaser for Dictator at $15,000. At the Buffalo meeting I was staying with Mr. C. J. Hamlin, and when he spoke of a stallion that could take the shine out of Jerome Eddy, 2.16½, then at the head of his great rival, Jewett Farm, I suggested Dictator, sire of the champion trotting gelding and of the champion trotting stallion. Although Dictator was then approaching the yellow leaf, Mr. Hamlin authorized me to offer $20,000 for him. I went to New York, but could not bring Mr. Durkee to terms. He telegraphed, during the negotiations, to Major H. C. McDowell of Lexington, Kentucky, that I was trying to buy the horse; and McDowell took the next train for New York. As soon as he arrived he called on A. A. and David Bonner, and persuaded them to join him in the purchase of the stallion at $25,000. Whatever you may say of Mr. Durkee,

he was keen at a bargain. At Ashland, the old historic home of Hon. Henry Clay, Dictator was not in vigorous health for a time, and the Bonner interest passed to McDowell. The horse died May 25, 1893, at the age of 30 years. He was a very impressive sire, and his blood is breeding on. He has 46 trotters and 11 pacers in the list, and 56 sons are sires of speed. The best of these is Director, black horse, foaled in 1877, and out of the great brood mare Dolly by Mambrino Chief. As a three-year-old he trotted to a record of 2.30, was a game race-horse in his maturity, and retired to the stud with a record of 2.17. Among the 40 trotters sired by Director is Directum, dam Stemwinder by Venture, son of Williamson's Belmont. As a four-year-old he made a wonderful campaign, and reduced the stallion record to 2.05¼. The fastest of Director's pacers is Direct, 2.05½, the sire of Directly, 2.03¼ at the pace. Director has 27 producing sons and 27 producing daughters. The blood of Dictator is so potent that extreme speed springs from it as we recede from the fountain head.

o

Harold

The first time I saw Harold, at Woodburn, I was disappointed in him, and in a letter which I wrote for publication described him as "bench-legged." This appellation stuck to him all his life. He was a bay horse, foaled September 14, 1864, bred by Charles S. Dole of Crystal Lake, Illinois, by Rysdyk's Hambletonian (son of Abdallah), dam Enchantress by Abdallah. It was the desire of Mr. Dole to double the blood of Abdallah through good individuals, and he selected Enchantress because she was a bay of fine appearance, whose speed and courage had been tested on the road, and also because her dam was represented to be by imported Bell-founder. When 11 months old Harold was sold to R. A. Alexander to take the place at Woodburn made vacant by the death of Alexander's Abdallah. He grew into a horse of 15 hands, with great substance for his height; but early visitors to the farm were not strongly impressed by him. If they were partial to his blood lines they were not fascinated by his form. Harold's first great success was Maud S. This magnificent chestnut out of Miss Russell in fact created

him. She made him the fashion, and mares of superior rank were sent to his court. He died October 6, 1893, and among his 40 trotters and 5 pacers are Noontide, 2.20½; Cammie L., 2.21; and Mattie Graham, 2.21½. His best producing son, Lord Russell, brother of Maud S., 2.08¾, is without a record, but that is for the reason that he never started in public. The best of Lord Russell's get is Kremlin, who beat a powerful field for the Transylvania at Lexington, October 10, 1892, and who became the champion trotting stallion when he reduced his record to 2.07¾. A horse of more determination than Kremlin was never seen in a race. Hartford, another producing son of Harold, sired the famous little pacer Robert J., 2.01½. Beulah, foaled in 1881, by Harold out of Sally B. by Lever, thoroughbred son of Lexington and Levity by imported Trustee, is the dam of five in the list, including Beuzetta, 2.06¾, and Early Bird, 2.10. Ethelwyn by Harold out of Kathleen by Pilot Jr., she out of Little Miss, thoroughbred daughter of imported Sovereign, is the dam of five, including Extasy, 2.11½; Impetuous, 2.13; and Orator, 2.23. In all 54 of the daughters of Harold are speed producers. Attorney, one of the 45 producing sons

of Harold, is the sire of Atlanta, dam of Alix, 2.03¾. Doubling the blood of Abdallah, son of Mambrino, son of Messenger, gave us an individual not free from criticism, but a progenitor of extreme speed at the trot and the pace.

Strathmore

Strathmore, formerly called Goodwin Watson, was a bay horse, foaled in 1866; bred by Aristides Welch of Erdenheim, near Philadelphia; got by Rysdyk's Hambletonian, dam Lady Waltemire, a roadster of celebrity by North American; second dam by Harris's Hambletonian. He was a horse of substance, a shade over 15 hands, and Mr. Welch used him principally on the road until he sold him, in 1873, to Colonel R. G. Stoner of Bourbon County, Kentucky. He left but three or four foals on the Atlantic seaboard, and one of these was the bay horse Chestnut Hill, dam Polly Barber by Bully King, son of George M. Patchen. He passed to A. W. Griswold of New York, who drove him on the road and raced him to a limited extent. At Utica, in August, 1879, he trotted to a record of 2.22½. Steinway, bay colt by Strathmore out of Abbess by Albion, trotted in August, 1879, at Lexington, to a three-year-old record of

man, 2.30—entered the standard list, but through his daughters he founded a family. One of his sons, Conklin's American Star, is the sire of St. Cloud, 2.21; Lowland Mary, 2.25; and Star, 2.30; and their sons and daughters figure as moderate speed producers. Dexter, the brown gelding with blaze and white legs, foaled in 1858, first emphasized the value of the Hambletonian-Star combination. He was bred by Jonathan Hawkins of Orange County, New York, and George B. Alley paid $400 for him and subsequently sold him to A. F. Fawcett. He was trained by Hiram Woodruff, and appeared for the first time at Fashion Course, May 4, 1864. His turf career was short but brilliant, and among the horses defeated by him were General Butler, Lady Thorn, and Goldsmith Maid. At Buffalo, August 14, 1867, driven by Budd Doble, he started to beat the 2.19¾ of Flora Temple, and trotted the first mile in 2.20½, and the second mile in 2.17¼. This established a new world's record, and immediately after the performance the announcement was made that Dexter had become the property of Robert Bonner. The price paid was $35,000, including a commission of $2000. Mr. Bonner at that time was the

owner of Peerless, a fast and handsome road mare, and as she was by Seely's American Star, he recognized the value of the blood. Of Clara, the greatest daughter of Seely's American Star, I shall speak at length in the chapter devoted to Great Brood Mares. Dexter was the greatest horse of his day for speed and endurance, and a few years after his purchase by Mr. Bonner he trotted a mile to road wagon over Prospect Park, Long Island, carrying 319 pounds, in 2.21¾. Prominent among the daughters of Seely's American Star were Widow Machree, dam of Aberdeen, a stallion whose blood bred on; Lady Sears, dam of Huntress, 2.20¾, and Trio, 2.23¼; Lady Sanford, dam of Jay Gould, 2.21½, a successful sire, and of Emblem, dam of five in 2.30; Flora Gardiner, dam of Guy, 2.09¾, and Fred Folger, 2.20¼; Nancy Whitman, dam of Madeleine, 2.23¼, and Robert McGregor, 2.17½, sire of Cresceus; Lady Dunn, dam of Joe Bunker, 2.19¼, and of Lady Bunker (dam of Guy Wilkes, 2.15¼, El Mahdi, 2.25½, and William L., sire of Axtell, 2.12); and Imogene, dam of Arthurton, sire of Arab, 2.15, and of the famous brood mare, Hannah Price, dam of Lesa Wilkes, 2.09. Leland, sire of Geneva, 2.11½, and others in the list, as

well as of speed-producing sons and daughters, is the brother of Arthurton. Emma Mills, dam of Sweepstakes, celebrated as a speed-producing stallion, was by Seely's American Star. Charles Backman read well the future when he gathered into one band the choicest daughters of Star and bred them to Hambletonian. The blood of this combination is adding to the volume of speed from generation to generation.

CHAPTER XXI

THE CLAY FAMILY

GRAND BASHAW was an iron-gray horse of 15 hands, foaled in 1816, and imported from Tripoli in August, 1820, by Joseph B. Morgan. The official record says: "He was selected by the importer from the best stock of Oriental horses in that country; and it is believed that in point of beauty, action, and speed he is not excelled by any horse ever imported into the United States." His first duties in the stud were in Montgomery County, near Philadelphia. Pearl, a daughter of First Consul and Fancy by imported Messenger, was bred to him, and the result was Young Bashaw, who produced, out of a trotting and pacing mare, Andrew Jackson, the sire of Henry Clay. The latter was a black horse, foaled in 1837, and dam Lady Surrey, a fast trotting mare brought from Canada and owned by George M. Patchen. Henry Clay was a horse of great vitality, and for several years previous to his death was owned by General James Wadsworth of Geneseo, New

York. He was blind at the time he died, in April, 1867. The only standard trotter sired by him was Black Douglas, who took a record of 2.30, but he became the progenitor of a family of trotters. In 1842 Joseph Oliver, of Brooklyn, New York, bred to Henry Clay a fine road mare called Jersey Kate, who was noted as the dam of the fast trotting gelding, John Anderson. The outcome was the bay horse, Cassius M. Clay, who passed to George M. Patchen and was celebrated as the best trotting stallion of his era. Only one fast trotter came from his loins, and that was George M. Patchen. One of his sons, Cassius M. Clay Jr. (Amos), a black horse foaled in 1854, was the sire of the famous trotter, American Girl, 2.16½. Another son, Neaves's Cassius M. Clay, a brown horse, foaled in 1848, and out of a daughter of Chancellor by Mambrino by imported Messenger, was the sire of four record trotters,— Lady Lockwood, 2.25; George Cooley, 2.27; Lew Sayers, 2.28¾; and Harry Clay, 2.29. He was taken from New York to Ohio, where he broke a leg and was destroyed. Strader's Cassius M. Clay was a brown horse, foaled in 1852, and by Cassius M. Clay (son of Henry Clay) out of a daughter of Abdallah, she out of a mare by Law-

rence's Eclipse. He passed from R. S. Strader to General William T. Withers, and he died at Fairlawn. He sired four trotters, Durango, 2.23¾; Harry Clay, a black gelding, 2.23¾; Equinox, 2.27½; and Sinbad, 2.29¾. Sixteen of his sons are sires of standard speed and 35 of his daughters are producers of trotters and pacers. George M. Patchen, a bay horse, foaled in 1849, was a great performer on the trotting turf from 1859 to 1863, and retired with a record of 2.23½, made at Union Course, Long Island, in August, 1860. He was a horse of distinguished appearance as well as action, and his sire was Cassius M. Clay, by Henry Clay, dam Head'em by imported Trustee, son of Catton and Emma by Whisker. George M. Patchen was bred by Richard M. Carman of Monmouth County, New Jersey, and among the four trotters sired by him was the celebrated bay mare Lucy, 2.18¼, foaled in 1857, who won 62 heats in 2.30 and better, and became a speed-producing dam at Fashion Stud Farm. Fourteen of the sons of George M. Patchen are sires of speed. One of these is Godfrey Patchen, sire of eight trotters, including Hopeful, 2.14¾, and of four producing sons. Another is George M. Patchen Jr. (California Patchen), sire of ten trotters including

Sam Purdy, 2.20½. Eleven sons and 15 daughters of California Patchen are speed producers. Sam Purdy was a bay horse, foaled in 1866, and his dam was Whiskey Jane by Illinois Medoc. He was a very game horse, and his record of 2.20½, made at Buffalo in August, 1876, was not the full measure of his speed. James R. Keene purchased the stallion and presented him to his brother-in-law, Major F. A. Daingerfield of Virginia. During a recent visit to Castleton, the great breeding establishment of James R. Keene, of which Major Daingerfield is the manager, I heard the pathetic story of the death of Sam Purdy. He was down with colic, and as no veterinary surgeon was within reach, several of the physicians of Culpeper were sent for. All declined the summons on the theory that to relieve the sufferings of an animal not gifted with speech would degrade their profession. The reply of Major Daingerfield was that Sam Purdy was worth more to the state of Virginia than the whole of Culpeper, and that he had no patience with such foolish chatter. In the hope that a strong physical effort would remove the cause of colic, Sam Purdy was literally dragged to the near-by track. The moon was shining brightly, and the fire of his racing

days was rekindled at the sight of the half-mile oval. The game horse forgot his sufferings in the flood of memories, and with the determination that caused Christian martyrs to face fire without flinching, he lifted his head and reached out with the stroke which had so often carried him to victory. Like a ghost under the full-orbed moon he swept around the track, and there were hopes that through heroic effort his life would be saved. But the machinery cracked as he swept proudly down the home-stretch. At the little judges' stand he dropped as if a bullet had pierced his brain, and when the group of awe-struck watchers reached him he was stone dead. This little story reminded Hon. P. P. Johnston, president of the National Trotting Association, of an incident that occurred at the colored fair at Lexington. A large man, who was speeding on the track to road wagon, sat rigid in the rush down the home-stretch, and when the horse stopped of his own accord, the discovery was made that the man was dead of heart-disease. The figure was so braced that it did not fall when breath left the body. It was a striking illustration of how closely death sometimes rides with life in the bright sunshine of a summer morning.

Years ago, at old Fleetwood Park, I saw a fast trotting mare die in the hands of Mr. David Bonner. She was to road wagon and had gone to the half-mile pole with a rush. Then she faltered, and Mr. Bonner held her together. When she fell there was not a quiver to indicate life. She had died on her feet in a struggle for the goal which satisfies animal ambition.

Cicero J. Hamlin saw George M. Patchen repeatedly in races, and when he started the modest breeding venture at East Aurora, which developed into the famous Village Farm, he laid the foundations with a son of that horse. Hamlin Patchen, who was by George M. Patchen out of Mag Addison, produced but two indifferent record trotters, but his daughters contributed to the Village Farm volume of speed. From them came such noted trotters as Belle Hamlin, 2.12¾; Globe, 2.14¾; Justina, 2.20; and Nettie King, 2.20¼. Mr. Hamlin was a strong believer in progression. In 1897 he said to me: "Unless a family shows a higher development at the end of every five years, it will not do to tie to. The individuals that do not show the stamp of improvement must be discarded from the breeding stud. I have progressed by taking the best

individuals of great families and uniting their blood in a way to produce harmonious results — conformation, good heads, speed, and the ability to adhere to gait." The Abbot, 2.03¼, the fastest trotter ever bred by Mr. Hamlin, illustrates the idea. He is by Chimes (son of Electioneer and Beautiful Bells), dam Nettie King, 2.20¼, by Mambrino King (son of Mambrino Patchen and Belle Thornton by Edwin Forrest); second dam Nettie Murphy by Hamlin Patchen. Lord Derby, 2.05¾, is another illustration. He is by Mambrino King, dam Clarabel by Hamlin's Almont Jr. (son of Almont and Maggie Gaines by Blood's Black Hawk); second dam by Almonarch, 2.24½ (son of Almont and Hi, thoroughbred daughter of Asteroid, son of Lexington); third dam Black Woful by Hamlin Patchen.

Harry Clay, whose register number is 45, but who passed from Decatur Sayre to Erastus Corning, and from him to J. D. Willis, was a black horse, foaled in 1853, and by Cassius M. Clay Jr. (Neaves), grandson of Henry Clay; dam Fan by imported Bellfounder, the sire of the Charles Kent Mare, dam of Rysdyk's Hambletonian. July 9, 1864, he trotted at Chicago to a record of 2.29. He was faster than this, but those who knew him

best have frankly conceded that he was not a resolute race-horse. He had a good deal in him of what Robert Bonner once, in the heat of controversy, characterized as sawdust. Four trotters came from his loins, the fastest of which was Clayton, 2.19. Shawmut, 2.26, one of his sons, is a speed-producing stallion; but it is as a broodmare sire that Harry Clay stands out with prominence. Flora, one of his daughters, bred to Volunteer, produced St. Julien, who was a sensational trotter in 1880, taking a record of 2.11¼ at Hartford. Another daughter, Hattie Wood, out of Grandmother by Terror, son of American Eclipse, challenged national attention at Stony Ford by producing Gazelle, 2.21, and three successful sires, Idol, Louis Napoleon, and Victor Bismarck. Hattie Hogan by Harry Clay out of Nellie Sayre by Seely's American Star, produced Hogarth, who was the champion four-year-old stallion of 1877, retiring with a record of 2.26. Her daughters were producers, and Mr. Backman valued her highly. The greatest of the daughters of Harry Clay in the Stony Ford collection was Green Mountain Maid, whose fame will endure as long as the trotting horse holds a place in the esteem of mankind. I shall speak

of her at length under another head. Masetto, 2.08½; Harrietta, 2.09¾; Bellina, 2.13¼, a producing sire; and Bodine, 2.19½, were out of daughters of Harry Clay. The blood of the black son of Neaves's Cassius M. Clay nicked best with plastic speed-supporting strains like those of Seely's American Star and American Eclipse.

CHAPTER XXII

THE BLUE BULL, ROYAL GEORGE, AND OTHER SUBSIDIARY FAMILIES

WHAT may now be defined as a subsidiary family is that of Blue Bull. This chestnut horse was foaled in 1858, bred by Elijah Stone of Wheatland, Indiana, and sired by a horse called Pruden's Blue Bull. As a yearling he passed to Daniel Dorell of Rising Sun, Indiana, and from him to James Wilson of Rushville, Indiana, who developed him and his foals. He was a horse of strong individuality, a fast pacer, and stamped himself upon his colts. James Wilson and his sons were good horsemen, and nothing by the chestnut stallion that could go escaped training. When such trotters from the loins of Blue Bull as Will Cody, 2.19½; Zoe B., 2.20¼; Silverton, 2.20¼; Chance, 2.20½; Richard, 2.21; Mamie, 2.21¼; Gladiator, 2.22¼; Elsie Good, 2.22½; and Kate McCall, 2.23, were prominent in Grand Circuit contests, there was quite a fever to breed to Blue Bull, notwithstanding his unsatisfactory

pedigree. This fever abated as time rolled by, because it was then made plain that the prepotency of the Wilson pacer was not strong enough to dominate generations. Blue Bull died July 11, 1880, and his direct contribution to the speed list was 56 trotters and four pacers. Forty-eight of his sons became sires of moderate capacity, and 108 of his daughters became producing dams. The influence of Blue Bull was felt most largely in the female line. The family would be weak indeed without the group of producing dams. Thirty years ago, when appointed to make awards in the show ring, I would seriously consider, in breeding classes, animals that would now be passed by. Fashion changes because families do not maintain their supremacy. They fade away under the obliterating force of lines charged with superior vitality.

Royal George

Another subsidiary family is that of Royal George. This brown horse was foaled about 1844, in Toronto, Ontario. His origin was obscure, and he did service at Lewiston and Buffalo, and died at St. Catherines. He left four trotters, Toronto Chief, Lady Byron, Tartar, and

Lady Hamilton, and one fairly good producing son, Field's Royal George, the sire of Byron, 2.25½. After the Civil War Buffalo became a great breeding centre, and the blood of Royal George was at the foundation of some of the establishments. In this way the strain obtained more prominence than it otherwise would have done.

The Morse Horse

The Morse Horse, whose number in the register is 6, was a gray, foaled in 1834, bred by James McNitt of Washington County, New York, and by European, an imported French horse from Canada; dam Beck by Harris's Hambletonian, son of Bishop's Hambletonian. He was owned for many years by Calvin Morse, and contributed one trotter, Gray Eddy, to the 2.30 list. The best of his get was Alexander's Norman, a bay horse foaled in 1848, and dam by Jersey Highlander, second dam by Bishop's Hambletonian. In 1859 R. A. Alexander placed him in the stud at Woodburn, where he became the chief of a small tribe. Kate Crockett, by imported Hooton, was bred to him, and the result was the celebrated trotting mare Lula, 2.15, dam of Lula Wilkes, dam of Advertiser, 2.15¼,

on in this way is thoroughly alive. The brothers of Nutwood are Nutbourne (1877, died at 12 years), and Pistachio (1886), both sires of speed. The sisters of Nutwood are Lady Nutwood (1870); Cora Belmont, 2.24½ (1872); Nutula (1879), a producing mare; and Rusina (1887), a producing dam. Maud S. by Harold was foaled in 1874, and she was the undisputed queen of the trotting turf for 11 years. Her 2.08¾ to high-wheel sulky, without artificial support, over a regulation track, made in 1885, has never been beaten. Lady Russell (1882), sister of Maud S., died at 11 years, after producing Expedition, 2.15¾; Re-Election, 2.27¾; and Electrix, 2.28½. Russella (1880) and Russia, 2.28 (1883), were sisters of Maud S. and fountains of speed. Lord Russell (1881), brother of Maud S., is the sire of Kremlin, 2.07¾, and 30 others in the list. His sons and daughters also are producers. Pilot Russell (1885), brother of Lord Russell, failed for lack of opportunity. Mambrino Russell (1878) by Woodford Mambrino is the sire of 17 performers, and 18 of his sons and 20 of his daughters are producers. Rustique (1888) by Electioneer trotted to a record of 2.18½ and died young. Suffrage (1889), sister of Rustique, is

a brood mare at Allen Farm. Sclavonic (1890) by King Wilkes is the last foal of Miss Russell, and he has a pacing record of 2.15¼. The filly of 1875 did not live. Miss Russell trotted in 2.44 as a three-year-old, but was not regularly trained. She was always an object of romantic interest at Woodburn, and bore herself like an aristocratic dame. She was as white as a ghost when she died at the age of 32, leaving a powerful tribe of performers, which steadily increases with passing generations.

Beautiful Bells

I place Beautiful Bells third in the select group of great brood mares. She was black, 15.2, star and strip, off hind ankle white, foaled in 1872; bred by L. J. Rose, Sunny Slope, California, and by The Moor; dam Minnehaha by Bald Chief (Stevens') by Bay Chief (Alexander's), son of Mambrino Chief and the daughter of Keokuk by imported Truffle; second dam Nettie Clay by Cassius M. Clay Jr., 22; third dam Colonel Morgan Mare by Abdallah (sire of Hambletonian); and fourth dam by Engineer 2d, sire of Lady Suffolk, 2.28. The Moor was by Clay Pilot (son of Cassius M. Clay Jr., 20, and Lady Pilot by

Pilot, sire of Pilot Jr.), dam Belle of Wabash, 2.40, by Young Bassinger, by Lieutenant Bassinger; second dam by imported William Fourth. The pedigree of Belle of Wabash was questioned by J. H. Wallace, but George C. Stevens of Wisconsin, who owned her when she was nursing The Moor, convinced an impartial public that he had correctly recorded it. Beautiful Bells was a high-strung mare with considerable speed at the trot, and she retired from the turf with a record of 2.29½. She was purchased in 1879 by Leland Stanford, and made an enviable reputation as a brood mare at Palo Alto. She was bred almost steadily to Electioneer, and her first foal, Hinda Rose (1880), brown filly, trotted as a yearling to a record of 2.36½, as a two-year-old to a record of 2.32, and as a three-year-old to a record of 2.19½. Alta Belle (1881), brown filly, is a producing dam. St. Bel (1882), black colt, trotted in 2.24¼ at four years old and died in his ninth year at Prospect Hill Stock Farm, Pennsylvania. He was a great producing stallion considering the brevity of his life. Rosemont (1883), bay filly, by Piedmont, is the dam of three trotters and a grand-dam of speed. Chimes (1884), brown colt, by Electioneer, trotted in 2.30¾ as a three-year-old, and at Village

Farm became a remarkable sire of speed. Bell Boy (1885), brown colt, brother of Chimes, trotted in 2.26 as a two-year-old and in 2.19¼ as a three-year-old, and was sold at auction for $51,000. He died soon after the sale and is the sire of 14 in the list and of five producing sires. One of these sires is Liberty Bell, 2.24, sire of Tommy Britton, 2.06½. Palo Alto Belle (1886), bay filly, trotted to a three-year-old record of 2.22½, and is a producing dam. Bow Bells (1887), bay colt, trotted to a record of 2.19¼, and is a sire of fast trotters and pacers, one of which is Boreal, 2.15¾ at three years old, and sire of Boralma, 2.07. Bow Bells died at Hartford in 1902. Electric Bel (1888), brown colt, is the sire of 13 in the list, including Captor, 2.09¼. Belleflower (1889), brown filly, trotted to a four-year-old record of 2.12¾ and then entered breeding ranks. Bell Bird (1890), brown filly, trotted to a yearling record of 2.26¼, and was reserved for breeding purposes. Belsire (1891), brown colt, trotted to a record of 2.18, and is a producing sire. Day Bell (1892), black colt, by Palo Alto, was sold to E. A. Manice of Pittsfield, Massachusetts, where he died before he had a chance to distinguish himself. He has two in the list. Adbell (1893), brown colt, by Advertiser, son

of Electioneer, trotted as a yearling to a record of 2.23, which is the best of its kind. He is a producing sire, the best of his get being Rowellen, 2.09¾. In Kentucky, in the autumn of 1902, Adbell broke his leg while at play in his paddock and was destroyed. Adebel, 2.29½, and Monbels, 2.23¾, are the youngest of the trotters of Beautiful Bells, giving her 11 in the list. Monbels was trained as a four-year-old simply for the purpose of putting a record on him. He was foaled in 1897, and is by Mendocino, 2.19½ (son of Electioneer), sire of Monte Carlo, 2.07½; and Idolita, 2.09¼. Beautiful Bells grew old gracefully at Palo Alto, and the memory of when I saw her last, in the shade of a tree, will always be with me. She was a remarkable producer; but what would she have been without the aid of Green Mountain Maid? With one exception all the foals of Beautiful Bells were by Electioneer or one of his sons.

Minnehaha, the dam of Beautiful Bells, also ranks high as a producer. She is the dam of eight trotters, including Sweetheart, 2.22½, and Eva, 2.23; of six producing sons, one of which is Alcazar, 2.20½, sire of 12 in the list and of two producing sires; and more than one of her daughters is a producing dam. Red Heart, who

is out of Sweetheart, has a record of 2.19, and one of his trotters is Chain Shot, 2.06½.

The success of Beautiful Bells emphasized the fact that a chain of producing dams is desirable in a pedigree.

The Moor, who sired Beautiful Bells, died at the age of eight, and among the six trotters sired by him was Sultan, 2.24. He was a brown horse of commanding appearance, foaled in 1875; dam Sultana by Delmonico by Guy Miller, an inbred son of Rysdyk's Hambletonian; second dam Celeste by Mambrino Chief; and third dam by Downing's Bay Messenger. He sired 42 trotters and 10 pacers, and 21 producing sons and 22 producing daughters, and died at Abdallah Park, Cynthiana, Kentucky, having been sold by Mr. Rose to W. H. Wilson. The most distinguished of Sultan's get was Stamboul, dam Fleetwing by Hambletonian; second dam Patchen Maid by George M. Patchen, 2.23½; and third dam by Abdallah. Fleetwing also produced Ruby, 2.19¾; and Lady Mackay, dam of Oakland Baron, 2.09½, Lucy R., 2.18¼, and Semi-Tropic, 2.24. Mr. Rose, who bred Stamboul, was an optimist, and the stallion was kept constantly before the public. A glamour was thrown around

him and there was much curiosity to see him when he was brought East in his ten-year-old form. He had won the $20,000 stallion race in 1888, and in the autumn of 1892 fought a long-distance duel with Kremlin for the stallion crown. The record dropped by fractions; and as Stamboul had the last trial at it the announcement was that he had trotted in 2.07½, beating by a quarter of a second the record of Kremlin. Stamboul's performance at Stockton was rejected by the American Trotting Register Association, but accepted by the National Trotting Association. At the Hobart sale in Madison Square Garden, Mr. E. H. Harriman purchased Stamboul for $41,000, and placed him at the head of Arden Farms breeding establishment, where he remained until he died. He was exhibited at the National Horse Show, New York, 1894, 1896, and 1897, and carried off the highest honors. Stamboul has 46 in the list, and his grave is prominent in the infield of the Orange County Driving Park at Goshen.

CHAPTER XXIV

OTHER GREAT PRODUCING MARES, INCLUDING CLARA, ALMA MATER, AND DAME WINNIE

I PLACE Clara high in the group of great brood mares for the reason that extreme speed at the trot has come from her. She was a black, 14.3 hands, foaled in 1848, and died in 1875; by Seely's American Star, dam the McKinstry mare (dam of Shark, 2.27¾ to saddle). In 1858, when ten years old, she produced, at the Jonathan Hawkins Farm in Orange County, the brown colt Dexter by Hambletonian. He was gelded, and trotted to a record of 2.17¼. He was a positive champion when tracks and sulkies were slow, and I believe would have transmitted a high rate of speed if he had been kept entire. Lady Dexter, sister of Dexter, was born in 1861. She was a bay mare of 15 hands and was in breeding ranks at Stony Ford. She is the dam of Dexter Prince and Prince George, both by Kentucky Prince. Dexter Prince passed to Palo Alto, where he showed a very high rate of speed as a

two-year-old and was placed in the stud. He is the sire of 63 in the list, and his fastest trotters are Eleata, 2.08½, and James L., 2.09½. Twelve of his daughters are dams of speed and five of his sons are sires. Prince George is the sire of the great yearling trotter Princess Clara, 2.26½ in a race, and others. Dictator (brother of Dexter), foaled in 1863, never started in public and is without a record. He is the sire, however, of extreme speed. One of his sons, Jay-eye-see, dethroned Maud S. when he trotted to a record of 2.10. Later, when a cripple, Jay-eye-see shifted his gait to the pace, which is easier than the trot, and gained a record at this way of going at 2.06¼. Phallas, 2.13¾, who was the champion trotting stallion of his day, was a son of Dictator; and he is a sire of speed. Director, 2.17, was from the loins of Dictator, and he is the sire of the once champion trotting stallion Directum, 2.05¼, and 56 others in the list. Among the 43 producing daughters of Director are the dams of John A. McKerron, 2.04½, and Ozanam, 2.08. Direct, who trotted in 2.18¼ and paced to a record of 2.05½ to high-wheel sulky, is the sire of 54 in the list, among them the pacers Directly, 2.03¼, and Direct Hal, 2.04¼, and the trotter

Directum Kelly, four-year-old record 2.08½. Among the 108 producing daughters of Dictator are the dams of Lockheart, 2.08½, and of Nancy Hanks, 2.04, an ex-queen of the trotting turf. Here we have the brother of Dexter transmitting extreme speed from generation to generation. Alma, 2.28¾, Astoria, 2.29½, and Aida are three producing sisters of Dexter. Almera, by Kentucky Prince, out of Alma, is the dam of five in the list, all by Kremlin. Kearsarge (1864) by Volunteer is a producing sire, and his sisters, Corinne and Hyacinth, are producing dams. Metropolitan is one of the producing sons of Hyacinth, and Reina Victoria is her great producing daughter. She is the dam of four with records, including Muscovite, 2.18, and Princeton, 2.19¾, both good sires of speed. Galatea, dam of Prefix, dam of Liberty Bell, 2.24, sire of Tommy Britton, 2.06½, is a daughter of Hyacinth; and Prefix, dam of Prince of India, 2.23¼, sire of Prince of Orange, 2.06½, is out of Galatea. We follow the blood of Clara link by link, and as the chain lengthens discover extreme speed. This is a supreme test of merit. Twilight, the second dam of Jay-eye-see, was a thoroughbred by Lexington out of Daylight by imported Glencoe.

Orator, 2.23, and Impetuous, three-year-old trotting record 2.13, are by Dictator, out of Ethelwyn by Harold; second dam Kathleen by Pilot Jr., and third dam Little Miss, thoroughbred daughter of imported Sovereign. The power to control action out of mares with a strong running inheritance is another high test of merit.

Alma Mater

Alma Mater, chestnut mare, foaled in 1872, by Mambrino Patchen, dam Estella, thoroughbred daughter of imported Australian, second dam Fanny G. by imported Margrave, was a remarkable producer of trotters, and she confounded the critics who objected to the thoroughbred foundation for light-harness purposes. Her first foal, Alcantara by George Wilkes, trotted to a four-year-old record of 2.23, and is the sire of 153 in 2.30, and a host of producing sons and daughters. Alcyone (1877), brother of Alcantara, has a record of 2.27, and is the sire of Martha Wilkes, 2.08; Bush, 2.09½; Harrietta, 2.09¾; and 56 others in 2.30. Among his scores of producing sons is McKinney, 2.11¼, sire of five 2.10 trotters, and fifty others in the list. His daughters also rank high as producers. Alcyone died when

ten years old, and his success for that short space of time was dazzling. Arbiter (1878) by Administrator trotted to a record to 2.22¾, and is a producing sire. Alline (1880) by Belmont is the dam of two in the list. Alfonso (1886) by Baron Wilkes is the sire of 18 in 2.30. Allendorf (1883) by Onward is the sire of 32 in the list. Other producing sons are Alsatian and Baron Alexander. The nine trotters from Alma Mater are Allendorf, 2.19½; Arbiter, 2.22¾; Alcantara, 2.23; Almater (by Hambrino), 2.24¼; Alcyone, 2.27; Amami (by Wilton), 2.28¾; Alicia, 2.30; Alsatian, 2.30; and Baron Alexander, 2.30. Almeta (by Almont) has a record of 2.32¾. This is a wonderful showing — speed from six different stallions.

Australian was a richly bred horse by West Australian out of Emelia by Young Emilius, she out of Persian by Whisker; and he died at Woodburn, where he was a noted sire of race-horses. Margrave was also a richly bred horse, by Muley, out of Election, and tracing directly to Crofts Bay Barb and Burton's Barb Mare. He was imported into Virginia in 1835. If speed is not interchangeable, why should the half-running bred Alma Mater have become the mother of

a prolific family of trotters? When eighteen years old Alma Mater was sold for $15,000 to W. S. Hobart of California.

Dame Winnie

Dame Winnie, a strictly thoroughbred mare, also accomplished wonders in the trotting stud. She was a chestnut, 15.2, foaled in 1871; bred by A. J. Alexander; by Planet, dam Liz Mardis by imported Glencoe, a first-class race-horse in England, who sired the immortal Pocahontas, dam of Stockwell, Rataplan, and King Tom, and whose blood has exalted value in America; second dam, Fanny G. by imported Margrave; third dam Lancess by Lance, son of American Eclipse; and fourth dam Aurora by Aratus. Planet was by Revenue, son of Trustee, dam Nina by Boston by Timoleon by Sir Archy by imported Diomed; second dam Frolicksome Fanny, who traced directly to the live Waxy line. Rosalie Sommers, the dam of Planet, was by Sir Charles by Sir Archy, the Godolphin of America. Planet was the first foal of Nina, and Exchequer, his brother, was the second foal. As Trustee, who was by Catton, out of Emma by Whisker, was the sire of Trustee Jr., the first

horse to trot twenty miles in an hour, and as he was the sire of Head'em, sire of the dam of George M. Patchen, to say nothing of John Nelson, the sire of Nerea, 2.23½, when Governor Stanford's agent came to the office of the *Turf, Field and Farm* for advice with regard to thoroughbred mares to breed to Electioneer, his attention was called to Dame Winnie. The purchase was made, and the chestnut daughter of Planet became a famous dam of trotters at Palo Alto. Her record sons and daughters are: Big Jim (1881, gelded) by General Benton, 2.23½; Palo Alto (1882), bay colt by Electioneer, 2.20¼ at four years, 2.12¼ at seven years, and 2.08¾ at nine years; Gertrude Russell (1883), bay filly, by Electioneer, 2.23½; Altivo (1890), bay colt, by Electioneer, 2.18½; and Paola (1887), bay colt, by Electioneer, 2.18. Palo Alto was one of the gamest race-horses that ever wore harness, and his record to high-wheel sulky, 2.08¾, has never been beaten by a stallion that way rigged. He died at ten years old, and is the sire of 15 in the list, including Iran Alto, 2.12¼, and Pasonte, 2.13. Gertrude Russell broke down in training and is a producing mare. Paola and Altivo are sires of speed. Exchequer,

the brother of Planet, forced his way into the Trotting Register by siring Lucile, 2.21, and Rigolette, 2.22. He also is the sire of a speed-producing dam.

I have elaborated the pedigree of Dame Winnie in order to show that she was not from dead or cast-off lines. She traces to progenitors who are at the foundation of the thoroughbred structure, and which have strengthened it from decade to decade. Her germ plasms, however, must have had a plastic bent to allow her to become such a conspicuous mother of trotters. It is a striking fact that Fanny G., the second dam of Alma Mater, should also be the second dam of Dame Winnie. Liz Mardis, by imported Glencoe, was her first foal, and Estella, by imported Australian, was her tenth foal.

Beulah was a bay mare, foaled in 1881, and by Harold, dam Sally B. by Lever, thoroughbred son of Lexington and Levity by imported Trustee; second dam by old Pilot, sire of Pilot Jr. She is the dam of Beuzetta, 2.06¾, by Onward; Early Bird, 2.10, by Jay Bird; Honey H., 2.28¾; Juanita, 2.29; Roberta A., 2.29½; and Judex, 2.29¾. Here are six trotters, but only Early Bird and Beuzetta can be regarded as high-

class. As a three-year-old Beuzetta won the Kentucky Futurity, worth $31,430, for her owner, E. W. Ayers of Woodford County, Kentucky, and took a record of 2.12¾. Early Bird is a producing sire. The blood of Lexington and Trustee has proved speed-sustaining blood in other trotters of renown.

Primrose was a bay mare, foaled in 1865; by Alexander's Abdallah, dam Black Rose by Tom Teemer; second dam by Cannon's Whip; and third dam by Robin Grey. It was my good fortune to see her often at Woodburn, where she died, and her sister, Malmaison, dam of Malice, Manetta, Manfred, and Irma G. Her first foal was Princeps (1870), by Woodford Mambrino, and he passed to R. S. Veech and made a great name at Indian Hill Stock Farm, near Louisville. He is the sire of 47 trotters, including Greenlander, 2.12, and Trinket, 2.14; of five pacers and of 40 sires and 44 dams of speed. Primrose is the dam of six trotters and of 10 sires of trotters. She died in March, 1893, leaving a record for uniformity which is equalled by but few.

Lark, bay mare, foaled in 1875, by Abdallah Mambrino, dam by Norman, has contributed eight trotters to the 2.30 list, three of which have

records of 2.20 or better. This is a great showing for a mare that was not favorably situated to achieve success.

Sontag Mohawk, gray mare, foaled in 1875, by Mohawk Chief, dam Sontag Nellie by Toronto Sontag, made a distinguished record at Palo Alto. She is the dam of eight trotters, one of which, Norhawk, has a record of 2.15½, and another, Sally Benton, trotted to a four-year-old record of 2.17¾. Conductor, one of her producing sons, has a record of 2.14¼, and is the sire of Walnut Hall, 2.09¼, and of 17 others. Another son, Eros, 2.29½, is the sire of Dione, 2.07¼, and 18 others. One of her daughters, Sally Benton, is the dam of Surpol, 2.10. Sontag Mohawk was fertile to six different stallions.

Soprano, bay mare, foaled in 1875, by Strathmore, dam Abbess by Albion, is the dam of eight trotters and two pacers; and one of her sons, C. F. Clay, 2.18, is the sire of 42 trotters, including Leola, 2.10¼, and 17 pacers.

Dolly Smith, brown mare, foaled in 1879, by Mambrino Chief Jr. (son of Mambrino Chief and a thoroughbred mare by Birmingham), dam Maid by Surprise, thoroughbred son of Bonnie Scotland, is the dam of five trotters and two pacers.

Her fastest trotters are Phœbe Wilkes, 2.08½, and Prime, 2.12½. Her fastest pacer is Phebon W., 2.10¼. When we consider the blood lines of Dolly Smith, and that her performers are by different stallions, we look at her with an expression of wonder. She made herself fashionable.

Bicara was a bay mare, foaled in 1871, by Harold, dam Belle by Mambrino Chief. Bred to Woodford Mambrino, she produced, in 1887, the bay colt Pancoast, who trotted to a record of 2.21¾, and is the sire of Cuylercoast, 2.11, and 24 others in the list. Among the score of producing sons by Pancoast are Patron, 2.14¼; Ponce de Leon, 2.13; Prodigal, 2.16; and Patronage, sire of Alix, 2.03¾. The daughters also are producers of great speed. Bicara is the dam of six trotters, and her blood is much sought after.

Mabel L., black mare, foaled in 1880, by Victor, son of General Knox, dam Hippenheimer by Volunteer, has five trotters, including Reina, 2.12¼, and Judge Keeler, 2.14. General B. F. Tracy is the owner of Mabel L. He also owns Hannah Price, brown mare, by Arthurton (son of Hambletonian and Imogene by Seely's American Star), dam Priceless, an old-time trotter, by Mystery. She is the dam of five, one of which is Lesa

Wilkes, 2.09. Annie G., the first foal of Hannah Price, is the dam of five, and two other daughters are speed producers.

Charm, bay mare, foaled in 1884; by Santa Claus, 2.17½, dam Toto (sister of Trinket, 2.14) by Princeps, is the dam of eight trotters, three of which have records of better than 2.16, and five of which have records of better than 2.18. Her rank is very high. Toto, dam of Charm, was a disappointment as a trotter, but she is the dam of three with records from 2.13½ to 2.29¼.

Mabel, by Mambrino Howard (son of Mambrino Chief), dam Contention by Allie West, 2.25 (son of Almont and daughter of Mambrino Chief), is the dam of three trotters and two pacers. One of her trotters is Nightingale, 2.10½, and the other is Cresceus, the champion stallion. The blood of the foundation sire, Mambrino Chief, it will be observed, is doubled in her.

Lucia, bay mare, foaled 1876, by Jay Gould, 2.21½, dam Lucy, 2.18¼, by George M. Patchen, 2.23½, is descended on both sides from performers; and she is the dam of six trotters, two of which, Edgardo, 2.13¾, and Hurly Burly, 2.16¼, are producing sires. Two of the daughters are producing dams.

Marguerite, a bay mare, foaled 1876; by Kentucky Prince, dam Young Daisy (dam of Prince Lavalard, 2.11¾, Wellington, 2.20, and Graylight, 2.16¼) by Strideaway (son of Black Hawk Telegraph and the famous pacer Pocahontas by Iron's Cadmus), is the dam of six,—Marguerite A., 2.12½; Axtellion, 2.15¼; Axworthy (3), 2.15½; King Darlington, 2.16; Mary A., 2.27½; and Colonel Axtell (2), 2.30. She is descended from producers of a high rate of speed in male and female line, and is a great producer herself.

Rosebud is a bay mare of 15.3, foaled 1881, by General Washington (son of General Knox and Lady Thorn), dam Goldsmith Maid, 2.14, by Alexander's Abdallah. Her mother trotted 114 heats in 2.20 and better, when 2.20 was a high measure of speed. When I saw Rosebud at Fashion Stud Farm, in 1887, her breeder and owner, Henry N. Smith, told me that she was nervous like her mother, and required kicking straps in harness. She had, in 1885, a filly by Jay Gould, which the mother did not nurse, and it was raised by hand on milk and lime-water. This filly showed a fine gait as a yearling, but she got frightened and died of a broken spirit. Rosebud is in the great brood-mare list as the

dam of four trotters. One of these, Artus, is a producing sire. Stranger, the brother of Rosebud, is the sire of 39, among them Colonel Kuser, 2.11¼, and Ballona, 2.11½. Boodle, by Stranger, out of Bride by Jay Gould, she out of Tiny by Ethan Allen, trotted to a record of 2.12½, and among his trotters are Ethel Down, 2.10, and Thompson, 2.14½. Colonel Kuser, another son of Stranger, is the sire of Belle Kuser, 2.08½. The blood of Goldsmith Maid is breeding on better than I at one time expected that it would do.

Lady Russell, gray mare, foaled 1882, by Harold, dam Miss Russell, was early put to breeding, and she is the dam of five in the list — Expedition, 2.15¾, sire of 40, including Mary P. Leyburn, 2.11¼; Alcatraz, 2.16¾ at the pace; Re-Election, 2.27¼ (sire of Refina, 2.08½); Electrix, 2.28½ (dam of Proscription, 2.24¾, and Impeachment, 2.18½); and Lady Kin, 2.30, trial 2.23. Rossignol, by King Wilkes, out of Lady Russell, is a brood mare at Allen Farm, and the dam of Ka, 2.23¼; Krishna, 2.24¼; and Kamala, 2.28,—all by Kremlin, son of the brother of Lady Russell. This is a wonderful record for a mare killed by lightning at eleven years old.

Manette, bay mare, 15.1, foaled August, 1878; bred by J. W. Knox, California; by Nutwood, 2.18¾, dam Emblem (sister of Voltaire, 2.20¼) by Tattler, 2.26 (son of Pilot Jr. and Telltale, thoroughbred daughter of Telamon); second dam Young Portia, by Mambrino Chief, — is by right of inheritance a great producer. Oro Fino, her first foal, by Eros (son of Electioneer), trotted to a record of 2.18, and became a brood mare. Helen T., by Electioneer, the fourth foal of Manette, was used as a brood mare at Bitter Root Farm, the great Montana breeding establishment of Marcus Daly, and she there produced Potential, 2.29½, a sire of speed. Arion, the brother of Helen T., came in 1889, and he is the champion two-year-old trotter, and a growing sire. Athel, the brother of Arion, was born in 1890, and Hon. F. P. Olcott paid $25,000 for him at auction to place at the head of his stud at Round Top Farm, at Bernardsville, New Jersey. Thus far the best of Athel's trotters is Bugle, 2.12¼. Manaloa, by Advertiser out of Manette, has a record of 2.26½. The rank of Manette as a fountain of speed steadily grows.

Merry Clay, by Harry Clay 45, dam Ethelberta, the noted producing daughter of Harold,

was bred to Artillery, 2.21½, son of Hambletonian and Wells Star by Seely's American Star, and the offspring was Bellina, who trotted to a record of 2.13¼, and is the sire of 15 in the list, including The Judge, 2.12¼, and Alberto, 2.13¾. Merrivale, by Alcantara, is an impressive son of Merry Clay. He trotted to a record of 2.22, and is the head of Mr. H. O. Havemeyer's breeding stud on Long Island. Alcina, a daughter of Merry Clay, has a record of 2.20; but the fastest of her trotters is Masetto, 2.08¼, by Constantine, 2.12½ (brother of Thorn, 2.12¼), by Wilkes Boy by Mambrino Patchen. Merry Clay runs in all directions to the pillars of the trotting structure, and Masetto is a representative of an accumulative fountain of speed.

Lady Horton by Sweepstakes (son of Hambletonian and Dolly Mills by Seely's American Star), dam Nellie Horton by Horton Clay, son of Harry Clay 45, trotted to a record of 2.34½, and is the dam of seven in the list. One of these, Annie Stevens, 2.18¼, is the dam of Helen Grace, 2.11¾. Sweepstakes is the sire of 42.

Lady Stout, chestnut mare (1871),—by Mambrino Patchen, dam Puss Prall by Mark Time, son of thoroughbred Berthune; second dam by

Daniel Webster by Lance, — created a marked sensation when she trotted at Lexington, Kentucky, in 1874, to a three-year-old record, 2.29; and she was sold to Robert Bonner for $15,000 and became the dam of Cartridge, 2.14½. In addition to Lady Stout, Puss Prall produced Lotta Prall, 2.28¼, and Black Diamond, 2.29¾. She also is the dam of four producing sons and four producing daughters. One of these daughters, Sally Southworth, is the dam of Chatterton, 2.18, a sire of speed, and of Willie Wilkes, 2.28, dam of Rachel, 2.08¼, dam of Great Spirit, 2.09¼. It is an illustration of how blood breeds on, forming a chain of unbroken speed.

Columbine, bay mare, foaled 1873, — by A. W. Richmond (son of Blackbird by Camden by Shark), dam Columbia, thoroughbred daughter of imported Bonnie Scotland; second dam Young Fashion, by imported Monarch; and third dam Fashion by imported Trustee, — is the dam of Anteeo, 2.16½; Antevolo, 2.19½; J. C. Simpson, 2.18¼; and Coral, 2.18¼, — all by Electioneer. Anteeo is the sire of 50, including Alfred G., 2.19¾, the sire of Charley Herr, 2.07. Antevolo is the sire of 15; Anteros, his brother, is the sire of 35, one of which is Major Ross,

2.25½; Conrad, another brother, is the sire of two; and J. C. Simpson is the sire of Sally Simpson, 2.11½, and others. The thoroughbred strains in Columbine are among the best in the stud book, and yet her union with Electioneer has given us a world of light-harness speed.

It is manifestly impossible in a work of this kind to give a complete list of the great brood mares, and I have selected from the thousands a few that will illustrate the importance of paying attention to female lines. The successful breeder in these days of rapid progress devotes as much thought to the dam as he does to the sire. I remember the time when the sire was expected to do it all, and his harem was usually a band of mediocrity. In spite of that handicap progress was made, but it was slow in proportion to the progress of selection based upon scientific principles.

Now that great brood mares have multiplied to a degree that is cumbersome on the Register Association, and which gives so much latitude to the breeder who fails sharply to discriminate, it seems to me that admission to the table should be made more difficult. Under the present rules

mares that have produced two or more trotters with records of 2.30 or better, or two or more pacers with records of 2.25 or better, or one trotter with a record of 2.30 or better, or one pacer with record of 2.25 or better, are admitted; also mares that have produced one 2.30 trotter, or one 2.25 pacer, and another son or daughter that has sired or produced a 2.30 trotter or a 2.25 pacer. When over 4000 mares are qualified under these rules, it is time for another forward step. The rules were all right in the beginning, but we have grown away from them.

When Hon. Hugh J. Jewett came to New York to accept the presidency of the Erie Railroad, which at that time stood in need of wise and conservative management, he left in charge of Fair Oaks, the breeding farm at Zanesville, Ohio, his son, George M. Jewett, who was fond of the life of a gentleman farmer. Fair Oaks was a delightful place to visit, and I cherish sweet recollections of it. I have before me the catalogue of 1883, and under Duke of Brunswick, bay horse, foaled in 1864, by Rysdyk's Hambletonian, dam Madame Loomer by Warrior, second dam an English-bred mare, I find this note: "Duke of Brunswick has won races

for me in 2.40 and trotted quarters in 35 seconds and no question of his ability to trot in 2.25 in condition, but has not been regularly handled for speed. His colts, like those of Almont Chief, have had the misfortune to fall into the hands of those who would not develop them on the track. Among the trials reported or witnessed by me were: Bonnie Oaks (five), 2.28; Jamie (four), 2.31; Lo Crine (five), 2.36; Dekasala (three), 2.37; Pleasant Girl (five), 2.31; Eloise Hersch (five), 2.38; Duke Patchen (three), 2.40; Maid of Fair Oaks (four), 2.45; William Wallace (three), 2.50; Doubt (two), 2.50; Shipman (five years), a winner in local races, and can show a 2.30 gait." George M. Jewett looked, at that time, out upon the world through rose-colored glasses, and Duke of Brunswick was put in the best possible light before the public. Twenty years have passed, and the line of Duke of Brunswick is one of the thousands that have faded from recognition. He left but three trotters, — Governor Hendree, 2.23; William Wallace, 2.28½; and Red Duke, 2.30. By way of contrast take Red Wilkes, who was foaled ten years after Duke of Brunswick. He is the sire of 167 in the list, headed by Ralph Wilkes, 2.06¾; his

sons are the sires of 600 in the list, and his daughters are the dams of 150 in the list. The difference in the vitality, the activity, of the two lines is so sharp as to be painful. Mr. Jewett was a man of brains and financial resources, advantageously situated for breeding, but he pinned his faith to the wrong horse. What breeder of reputation would now dream of claiming as a point of merit in his horse the ability to trot a mile in 2.40, or talk of a five-year-old showing a trial in 2.38? The span of twenty years is comparatively short in evolution, and yet what strides have been made in that time in breeding the light-harness horse!

CHAPTER XXV

THE ERA OF HIGH PRICES

At a public sale in the American Institute Building, New York, in January, 1892, 11 colts by Electioneer sold for an average of $6415. Previous to this Mr. Bonner had paid $41,000 for Sunol with a three-year-old record of 2.10½; and Mr. Forbes had paid $125,000 for Arion with a two-year-old record of 2.10¾. Consignments from other California breeding establishments, notably from the farms of William Corbitt and L. J. Rose, had commanded extraordinary prices under the hammer in New York, and the pessimist felt like a man packed away in ice. In the late fall of 1889, Mr. Bonner was in California and at Rosemeade saw a bay filly called Reverie, foaled January 5, 1888, by Alcazar, dam Sallie Durbrow by Arthurton, which had trotted to a yearling record of 2.36. Her conformation was speedy, but she had what is termed a washy look. Mr. Rose painted her future in glowing colors, and when she was placed under the hammer in Madi-

son Square Garden I was sitting in a box with Mr. Bonner, directly opposite the auctioneer. Before any one could make a bid the owner of Maud S. and Sunol cried out somewhat sharply, "Ten thousand dollars." Mr. Rose was equal to the occasion. Rising to his feet, he blandly said: "I hope no one will raise Mr. Bonner's bid, because I want to see this grandly bred filly go into his stable." Mr. Bonner bowed his acknowledgments, and the hammer fell. Reverie was one of the greatest of his stable disappointments. She was dear at $1000. The scramble for fashionable pedigrees, without regard to individuality, was wild, and the results were disastrous. The boom collapsed, bringing financial ruin to thousands of over-sanguine people. Why did it collapse? Partially because of the general depression in business, but chiefly for the reason that judgment had been thrown to the winds. Pedigree is essential, as it reveals to us each step toward progress. Without it we should grope in the dark. But pedigree should not blind us to the truth that weak individuals do not comply with the great law of the survival of merit. Natural selection weeds out the old, the weak, and the infirm. Under man's direction the weak

are tenderly guarded and used in reproductive channels. The tendency to infirmity is thus multiplied, and the Register is filled with animals hardly worth the price of registration. Some insects, as is well known, live only to propagate their kind and then die. The life of the male bee goes out with the shock of fertilization. If weak and worthless stallions were subject to the bee law, the monstrous error of reproducing themselves with slight variations would not be repeated. Another important question is why brothers and sisters are not of equal merit. Every year brings disappointment to scores who hold that one brother should accomplish as much as another brother. They forget the force of external surroundings. Nutrition plays an important part in development, and so does an atmosphere conducive to the building up of the nervous system. The condition of the mother while carrying the colt, environment after foaling, and the quality of the food given will have their influence and may account for the difference in the family group. I believe with Weismann that each organism possesses the power to react on the different external influences with which it is brought in contact. As the use of organs in-

creases and the disuse of them decreases capacity, why should we not place stress on the transmission of acquired characters? The running gait is in a measure antagonistic to the trotting gait, but it is the fastest of all gaits and has been successfully used to increase speed in light harness. Messenger, above all horses, taught us the value of the thoroughbred foundation; and the fame of the trotting department of Woodburn was largely due to the fact that the groundwork of the structure was right. In 1890 Superintendent Lucas Brodhead stated: "The original idea of breeding thoroughbred mares to trotting stallions was to breed fillies for brood mares and thus to build up pedigrees with thoroughbred foundations. These fillies were bred young to our trotting stallions, thus getting two trotting crosses on a thoroughbred foundation. There was no expectation of getting phenomenal speed from the first cross." After you have laid your foundation broad and strong, then breed stout-lunged trotter to trotter, always avoiding weak individuals, and you will find yourself on the road to championship honors. Increased nourishment from generation to generation increases size to a marked degree. There is, however, a limit to all growth, due to germ

cells. The germ plasm is continuous, and upon it depends the doctrine of heredity. The energy of inheritance, nevertheless, is not unchangeable in its type. Were it so, the theory of evolution would fall to the ground. The potency of some new lines is superior to the old, and thus advance steps are made. Evolution is progressive, is a succession of platforms one rising above the other; and Pope, following Spencer, furnishes food for reflection when he says: "The two sensations of hunger and sex have furnished the stimuli to internal and external activity, and memory or experience with natural selection have been the guides. Mind and body have thus developed contemporaneously and have reacted mutually." The high-bred horse has more intelligence, more sensibility, than the low-bred horse, and his social instincts probably are greater.

CHAPTER XXVI

THE DAWN OF SYSTEMATIC BREEDING: TRACK GOVERNMENT

PRIOR to Hambletonian, Mambrino Chief, Pilot, and Clay, there was no systematic breeding of the trotting horse. Much was left to chance, and darkness ruled. Pedigrees were not accurately recorded, and there was no intelligent guide. With these foundation sires, the light spread, and the star of evolution began to run its course. In January, 1871, the first compilation of 2.30 performers in harness was handed to me by Nicholas Saltus for publication in the *Turf, Field, and Farm*, and a start in classification was thus made. This table afterwards became the keynote to registration. The first volume of Wallace's Trotting Register was issued in 1871, and there was no suggestion in it of a 2.30 speed basis. The National Association of Trotting Horse Breeders was formed after the Centennial Trotting Meeting in 1876, and its constitution was amended in December, 1882. Henry W. T. Mali was presi-

dent of the Association; Leland Stanford, first vice-president; I. V. Baker, second vice-president; J. P. Wiser, third vice-president; L. D. Packer, secretary; and J. W. Gray, treasurer. Among the members of the Executive Committee were S. F. Knapp, J. D. Willis, H. N. Smith, W. H. Wilson, G. S. Moulton, W. T. Withers, J. D. Norris, Charles Backman, and Benjamin F. Tracy. The Board of Censors was composed of Guy Miller, F. D. Norris, David Bonner, W. S. Tilton, and E. G. Doolittle. One of the articles read, "All breeders and those interested in the trotting horse are eligible to membership in this association, if approved by the Executive Committee, who shall take into consideration the character and standing of the applicant." Other articles were: "At least one general meeting shall be held under the auspices of this association each year, at such date and place as shall be announced by the Executive Committee. Entries to be confined to geldings of five years old and under, and to mares and stallions of any age, owned or bred by members of this association, or the get of stallions owned or stood by members. The pool box shall be prohibited at all meetings, and all forms of gambling. The Executive Committee shall ap-

point annually five skilful and trusty men who shall have charge of all questions relating to pedigrees, and be designated as the Board of Censors. The supervisory control of pedigrees in Wallace's American Trotting Register, having been tendered to this association, the same is accepted, and the said Register is hereby declared to be the official record of pedigrees — subject always to such corrections and changes as the facts may require. In assuming and exercising this control, the Board of Censors on pedigrees provided for, and to whom this duty is specially entrusted, will be governed by the following regulations: —

"Its duty shall be to examine all doubtful pedigrees brought to its notice in the first and second volumes of the Trotting Register, and indicate to the compiler all additions, erasures, and corrections that should be made in said pedigrees, and order them to be reinserted in the fifth volume as corrected. Provided, that when the compiler objects to anything, his reason therefor shall be submitted in writing, and be fully considered before the decision is made. It shall be the duty of the Board of Censors to examine the third and succeeding volumes of the Register before publication, and consider and determine the forms in

which they shall appear. The Board of Censors shall establish certain rules with regard to giving names to horses, and require those rules to be observed in the Register, so that all clashing and confusion from duplication or approximations will be avoided. When any disagreement arises between a party contributing a pedigree and the compiler of the Register, it shall be referred to the Board of Censors, and after a free hearing and examination of the evidence on both sides, the decision shall be so reported. This provision shall apply to disagreements in recorded pedigrees as well as those offered for record. In order to establish the truth and check fraud, the Board of Censors may order any pedigree inserted in the Register in its true form, without the application or wish of the owners; provided, however, that 90 days' notice shall be given. In all contested cases the Board of Censors shall keep a plain record of its proceedings and findings, but all evidence substantiating them shall be reduced to writing and placed in the office of the Register."

The rules were as follows: —

"In order to define what constitutes a trotting-bred horse, and to establish a BREED of trotters on a more intelligent

basis, the following rules are adopted to control admission to the records of pedigrees. When an animal meets with the requirements of admission and is duly registered, it shall be accepted as a standard trotting-bred animal.

"*First.* — Any stallion that has, himself, a record of two minutes and thirty seconds (2.30) or better; provided any of his get has a record of 2.40 or better; or provided his sire or his dam, his grandsire or his grandam, is already a standard animal.

"*Second.* — Any mare or gelding that has a record of 2.30 or better.

"*Third.* — Any horse that is the sire of two animals with a record of 2.30 or better.

"*Fourth.* — Any horse that is the sire of one animal with a record of 2.30 or better; provided he has either of the following additional qualifications: —

"1. A record himself of 2.40 or better.

"2. Is the sire of two other animals with a record of 2.40 or better.

"3. Has a sire or dam, grandsire or grandam, that is already a standard animal.

"*Fifth.* — Any mare that has produced an animal with a record of 2.30 or better.

"*Sixth.* — The progeny of a standard horse when out of a standard mare.

"*Seventh.* — The progeny of a standard horse out of a mare by a standard horse.

"*Eighth.* — The progeny of a standard horse when out of a mare whose dam is a standard mare.

"*Ninth.* — Any mare that has a record of 2.40 or better; and whose sire or dam, grandsire or grandam, is a standard animal.

"*Tenth.*—A record to wagon of 2.35 or better shall be regarded as equal to a 2.30 record."

Previous to giving the National Association of Trotting Horse Breeders supervisory control of the pedigrees in the Trotting Register, J. H. Wallace had quarrelled with prominent Kentucky breeders, and they started and published, in 1881, under the editorship of J. H. Sanders, The Breeders' Trotting Stud Book. Rules for entry were: "The object of this book is to preserve a reliable record of the pedigrees of all trotting horses that have trotted a mile in 2.30 or better; or that trace directly or collaterally to such horses under the conditions hereinafter mentioned:—

"Harness team or saddle records of 2.30 or better will entitle animals to enter. Any animal coming within the provisions of any of the following rules will be entitled to entry: "Rule I. Any stallion, mare, or gelding who has a record of 2.30 or better. Rule II. Any stallion that has sired a horse, mare, or gelding with a record of 2.30 or better. Rule III. Any mare that has produced a horse, mare, or gelding with a record of 2.30 or better. Rule IV. The dam of any stallion or mare that has sired or produced a

horse, mare, or gelding with a record of 2.30 or better; provided said mare was by a stallion or out of a mare entered in this book. Rule V. Any animal by a stallion entered in this Stud Book out of a mare entered therein. Rule VI. Any animal whose sire and whose dam, first dam and second dam's sires are entered in this Stud Book.

"A public trial trotted according to the rules of the National Trotting Association for governing races, and timed by three judges selected in the usual way by any association, a member in good standing of the National Trotting Association, shall be considered a record so far as eligibility to entry in this Stud Book is concerned. A certificate giving the time made under the above conditions must be signed by the three judges and countersigned by the president and secretary of the Association authorizing said trial: such certificate to accompany the entry and remain on file."

The gentlemen who signed the above as Committee on Rules were A. J. Alexander, R. West, J. C. McFerran, H. C. McDowell, R. S. Veech, and L. Brodhead. It will be observed that in this Stud Book, as well as in the

supervised Trotting Register, the idea to which I first gave publicity and which I strongly advocated, a record of 2.30 as the basis of the speed standard, was turned to practical account. I am particular in stating the facts in detail, because under the rules of 1881 and 1882 the evolutionary period of breeding was given force. Mr. Wallace later disagreed with his Censors and the National Association of Trotting Horse Breeders, and under compulsion of rivalry which would have brought ruin to him, he sold out to the American Trotting Register Association, of which William Russell Allen is president. All interests were harmonized by this transfer, and all pedigrees are now registered with the new association. The rules for registration were changed from time to time, and those now in force read: —

"THE TROTTING STANDARD

"When an animal meets these requirements and is duly registered it shall be accepted as a standard-bred trotter: —

"1. The progeny of a registered standard trotting horse and a registered standard trotting mare.

"2. A stallion sired by a registered standard trotting horse, provided his dam and grandam were sired by registered standard trotting horses, and he himself has a trotting record

of 2.30 and is the sire of three trotters with records of 2.30, from different mares.

"3. A mare whose sire is a registered standard trotting horse, and whose dam and grandam were sired by registered standard trotting horses, provided she herself has a trotting record of 2.30, or is the dam of one trotter with a record of 2.30.

"4. A mare sired by a registered standard trotting horse, provided she is the dam of two trotters with records of 2.30.

"5. A mare sired by a registered standard trotting horse, provided her first, second, and third dams are each sired by a registered standard trotting horse.

"THE PACING STANDARD

"When an animal meets these requirements and is duly registered, it shall be accepted as a standard-bred pacer: —

"1. The progeny of a registered standard pacing horse and a registered standard pacing mare.

"2. A stallion sired by a registered standard pacing horse, provided his dam and grandam were sired by registered standard pacing horses, and he himself has a pacing record of 2.25, and is the sire of three pacers with records of 2.25, from different mares.

"3. A mare whose sire is a registered standard pacing horse, and whose dam and grandam were sired by registered standard pacing horses, provided she herself has a pacing record of 2.25, or is the dam of one pacer with a record of 2.25.

"4. A mare sired by a registered standard pacing horse, provided she is the dam of two pacers with records of 2.25.

"5. A mare sired by a registered standard pacing horse, provided her first, second, and third dams are each sired by a registered standard pacing horse.

"6. The progeny of a registered standard trotting horse out of a registered standard pacing mare, or of a registered standard pacing horse out of a registered standard trotting mare."

The National Trotting Horse Breeders' Association passed with the issue that called it into existence, and but few of the founders of it are now alive. The Breeders' Trotting Stud Book was also merged into a broader movement, and centralized authority over registration is, I feel sure, for the best interests of all engaged in breeding.

CHAPTER XXVII

THE GROWTH OF DISCIPLINE: HORSE SHOWS

In 1825 the New York Trotting Club was organized, and its race ground was at Jamaica, Long Island. In 1828 the Hunting Park Association was established in Philadelphia, for the encouragement of the breed of fine horses, "especially that most valuable one known as the trotter." Topgallant, Betsey Baker, Trouble, Sir Peter, Whalebone, Screwdriver, and other horses of that period trotted over the Hunting Course. The races usually were at two-, three-, and four-mile heats, and more attention was paid to endurance than speed. As the roads improved the taste for trotting grew, and the old song eulogized the 2.40 mare on the plank road. The Centreville track, Long Island, had a code in force in 1838, but the rules most generally respected were those of Union Course, Long Island.

During and immediately after the Civil War there was so much laxity in the conduct of races that trotting fell into disrepute. It was in

1866 that I began to advocate improvement, and kept at it until a change was inaugurated. The call was for a congress of trotting tracks to formulate rules for the government of trotting races on all the tracks of the country. Hon. Amasa Sprague, president of the Narragansett Park Association, Providence, Rhode Island, was a man of importance in those days, and when he issued a call for a meeting at the Everett House, New York, February 2, 1870, the responses were liberal. Forty-seven tracks were represented by 105 delegates, and much labor was given by a committee of 13 to drafting a set of rules. The gentlemen who composed this committee were Isaiah Rynders, B. G. Bruce, H. S. Russell, Horatio Page, Thomas J. Vail, Alden Goldsmith, D. Goodhall, Jesse Boynton, J. L. Cassidy, C. J. Hamlin, George B. Hall, and L. L. Dorsey. The Fashion Course rules and the racing rules were gone over section by section, and the best ideas of both were transferred to the new code. The title of the voluntary association in February, 1870, was The National Association for the Promotion of the Interests of the American Trotting Turf. The president was Amasa Sprague of Providence. Rhode Island, and the

P. P. JOHNSTON

President of the National Trotting Association.

WILLIAM RUSSELL ALLEN

President of the American Trotting Register Association.

W. P. IJAMS

President of the American Trotting Association.

secretary was George H. Smith of Providence. The association was without funds, and the president was expected to keep the wheels oiled.

Those who had opposed the movement tried to show that its birth was spontaneous, and in an editorial in the *Turf, Field, and Farm*, February 18, 1870, I said: "Does any one believe that a call for a Turf Congress, issued by any association two years ago, would have met with any response? The people were not ripe for a movement then; men had to be impressed with the importance of the measure, had to be taught to look at it as representing something broader than sectional pride. For two years the *Turf, Field, and Farm* hammered at the idea, and after two years of agitation the Narragansett Park Association took the initiative in calling the association together." The organization born at the Everett House, New York, developed into one of the most powerful track-governing bodies in the world, and it stimulated breeding to an unexpected degree. The best people of the country turned their attention to the trotting horse, and race-tracks rapidly multiplied and had the support of the leading citizens of the communities in which they were located. Trickery

was punished without regard to persons, and trotting passed from the shade of outlawry and became the dominant outdoor sport of the United States. Discipline is absolutely necessary to the perpetuation of an amusement upon which large financial interests depend, and wholesome discipline was the cardinal principle of the National Trotting Association. Amasa Sprague remained president until 1876, when he resigned; and Charles W. Woolley of Cincinnati was his successor. James Grant of Davenport, Iowa, succeeded Colonel Woolley in 1880, and he was succeeded in 1888 by P. P. Johnston of Lexington, Kentucky, who is still in office. The first Board of Appeals was composed of Thomas J. Vail, Hartford; George C. Hall, Brooklyn; H. S. Russell, Boston; C. J. Hamlin, Buffalo; M. S. Forbes, Cincinnati; K. C. Barker, Detroit; David A. Gage, Chicago; and George Lauman, Reading, Pennsylvania. The secretaries have been George H. Smith, D. F. Longstreet, T. J. Vail, M. M. Morse, and W. H. Gocher. The meetings were annual until 1874, when they became biennial. There are five districts in the territory over which the association has jurisdiction, and there are three members to a district, making the

total membership of the Board of Review fifteen. There are, in addition to the president, two vice-presidents, a secretary, and a treasurer. The Board of Review meets twice a year, May and December, to decide cases that have been appealed from the individual tracks, and the most careful consideration is given to each case. The Board of Review is the court of last resort, and its authority extends from the Atlantic to the Pacific Ocean. The executive office of the association is at Hartford, Connecticut.

The American Trotting Association was organized at Detroit, Michigan, March 2, 1887. The element which was dissatisfied with the administration of the affairs of the National Trotting Association was the backbone of the new organization. The relations between the National and the American are now harmonious, and they race under the same rules and give force to each other's penalties. W. P. Ijams is president of the American Trotting Association, and W. H. Knight, secretary, and the executive office is in Chicago.

The office of the American Trotting Register Association is also in Chicago, and it is closely affiliated with the National and the American.

The combined influence of the three associations is very great, and all who object to discipline are in the position of the boy who tried to whistle down the tides of the sea.

The National Horse Show Association of America, founded in 1885, has been quite a factor in improving the light-harness type. It recognizes speed, but emphasizes conformation. In other words, its aim is to combine beauty with action. The faddists who sacrificed everything to speed have been checked. At the annual horse show in Madison Square Garden, New York, always held in the month of November, the keenest critics watch the distribution of ribbons, and the great world of fashion honors the occasion. The show has made plain the fact that the well-bred and well-schooled horse is the idol of cultivated classes. The trotting-bred horse which possesses substance and high conformation is easily schooled to heavy-harness classes, and he gathers in blue rosettes by the dozen. The fever kindled by The National Horse Show Association has spread over the entire land, and the annual horse show is the leading social function of cities like Boston, Philadelphia, Chicago, Louisville, Atlanta, St. Louis, and Kansas City.

J. MALCOLM FORBES

Breeder and Horse Show Exhibitor.

JOHN E. THAYER

Breeder and President of the Boston Horse Show Association.

LAWRENCE KIP

One of the Founders of the National Horse Show Association.

Rules are sternly enforced, and the little group of so-called horsemen, which in the old days was a law unto itself, has ceased to offend justice and good taste and to pull the horse down to a level where chicanery is a tree of luxuriant blossom. It has been my privilege to test the rules of the National Trotting Association, the American Trotting Association, and of horse-show associations in awarding premiums under them, and the result contributes to a feeling of personal gratification that I was an humble instrument in adding to the crystallization of each suggestion.

It was March 13, 1891, that the committees appointed by the National Trotting Association, the American Trotting Association, and the American Trotting Register Association, met at the Fifth Avenue Hotel, New York, and agreed upon a code satisfactory to all. The Register Association was particularly interested in the drafting of a rule for governing performances against time, and the rules now in force, the result of that conference, have done away with a vast amount of friction and given general satisfaction.

The pioneer track of the evolutionary period was opened at Buffalo under the inspiration of

C. J. Hamlin, August 14–17, 1866. The premiums amounted to $10,500, and the meeting attracted the best horses in the country and proved a great success. The "mammoth purse," as it was styled, $5750, for free-for-all trotters, was won by Dexter from George M. Patchen Jr. and Rolla Golddust, and the fastest time was 2.25. The success stimulated to bolder endeavor in 1867, and the fame of Buffalo gradually increased as the trotting centre of America. The maximum premium list was $70,000. Hampden Park, at Springfield, Massachusetts, was built in 1857, but owing to the Civil War it did not burst into full flower until 1868. The first annual spring meeting of the Cleveland Club, under the auspices of the Northern Ohio Fair Association, was held June 20–23, 1871, and John Tod, a son of the war governor, was president, and George W. Howe was secretary. In 1873 the Quadrilateral Trotting Combination was formed—Cleveland, July 29 to August 1; Buffalo, August 5 to 8; Utica, August 12 to 14, and Springfield, August 19 to 22. The premiums for the four meetings amounted to $169,300, and enthusiasm increased as the horses swept down the line. In 1874 Charter Oak Park at Hartford was opened,

and in 1875 there was a clash between the new tracks at Rochester and Poughkeepsie. The Grand Trotting Circuit was thus extended, and summer after summer I started with the horses at Cleveland and followed them to the close. The charm of those days will always linger with me. I was a member of the fortunate visiting delegations, and at each place there was a series of social entertainments. Ladies sat with gentlemen through elaborate dinners, and as the topic of conversation was the horse, the love of trotting was well nourished, and the fever spread to all sections of the country and gave a tremendous boom to breeding. Other circuits were formed and tracks multiplied until we were able to count them by the thousand instead of by the score. In his "Tales of the Turf," W. H. Gocher quotes Hon. Lewis J. Powers of Springfield, who has been the treasurer of the National Trotting Association from the start, and was one of the stewards of the Grand Circuit, as follows: —

"To what might be termed the 'Old Guard,' there are many pleasant memories attached to those meetings and banquets at which the love for a good horse and the purely American sport, harness racing, was the bond of fellowship.

Sentiment without a particle of commercialism brought together the men who sat around the board each year. To them a race was a contest for which they were willing to pay, should the association which they represented and in a few instances managed come out at the small end of the horn when the last heat was trotted. This happened two or three times in Springfield, there being one season when seven of us were called on to chip in $1000 apiece to balance accounts. Then there were years when the balance was the other way. In the old days the commercial spirit of the turf was left to those who entered and drove horses and the general public. The financial ventures of those who managed meetings were foreign to the race track. Grand Circuit week was their holiday, and they took as much pride in keeping up the standard as the New York Yacht Club has in retaining the America Cup. It was the good old spirit for genuine sport that called Colonel Edwards to the front in Cleveland; and it is with regret that I see this spirit on the decline, the tendency to-day being toward shorter races and increased speculation. Such a course, especially the latter, is beset with danger, for without a big grain of

sentiment horse-racing can never retain the popular support which was given it in the old days when the names of Goldsmith Maid and Dexter were household words, and when every slip of a lad with a hobby-horse or a sled designated it with a name that had become prominent on account of record-breaking performances."

Utica, Springfield, Rochester, Poughkeepsie, Pittsburg, Albany, Philadelphia, Saginaw, Fort Wayne, Indianapolis, Glens Falls, and Portland, which at different periods were members of the Grand Circuit, are no longer links in the chain; but individual meetings are given at the majority of these places. The circuit has changed in many ways since the days when my enthusiasm was greater than now and I first began the pilgrimage from Cleveland to Hartford.

CHAPTER XXVIII

ROAD-RIDING MOVEMENTS

ROAD-RIDING movements quickened the development of the light-harness horse, but men of resolute purpose were required to lead in order to lift the horse into an atmosphere of respect. In 1856, when Robert Bonner first appeared on the road, trotting was in bad repute, and years of stern example were required to restore it to public favor. Burnham's, a house of refreshment on Bloomingdale Road and 76th Street, was the first rendezvous of gentlemen drivers, and Elm Park on the Bloomingdale Road at 92d Street was the next resort. Admission to the club-house and half-mile track was restricted to members. The third rendezvous was the Dubois half-mile track on Harlem Lane and 145th Street. It went out of existence soon after the Civil War, and the riders broke up into groups, some going to Bertholf's Road House, some to Florence's, and some to Smith's. Prominent among the early riders were Commodore Vander-

ROBERT BONNER

The Foremost Horseman of his Age.

WILLIAM H. VANDERBILT

The Resolute Advocate of the Trotting Horse.

bilt, Robert Bonner, Frank Work, William H. Vanderbilt, Shepherd F. Knapp, George B. Alley, Charles H. Kerner, and William Turnbull. The first noted pair of Mr. Bonner were Flatbush Maid and Lady Palmer, and it was in the autumn of 1861 that he drove these good mares around Union Course in 2.27. At Fashion Course, May 10, 1862, he drove the same pair two miles in 5.01¼, the first mile in 2.26, and there was profound sensation. Commodore Vanderbilt's pair were Post Boy and Plow Boy, and he was jealous of their reputation. The spirit of rivalry between Bonner and Vanderbilt grew more intense with the years, and their respective friends caught the fever, and breeders and trainers reaped the profit. Later John D. Rockefeller, William Rockefeller, Frank Work, William H. Vanderbilt, T. C. Eastman, and C. J. Hamlin were carried forward by the torrent, and the road-riding movement was at its zenith.

The expansion of the city destroyed Harlem Lane for fast driving; and then at the suggestion of prominent road riders I started an agitation for a speedway on the west side of Central Park. During the administration of Hugh J. Grant as mayor of New York, a bill was passed

by the legislature authorizing the construction of such a driveway; but the opposition was so violent that the vote was reconsidered and the measure defeated. When Thomas F. Gilroy succeeded Mr. Grant as mayor, a bill for a speedway on the west bank of Harlem River was prepared and passed by the legislature and signed by the governor. In the interest of this measure the Road Horse Association of the State of New York was formed, in 1892, with Frederic P. Olcott, president; C. J. Hamlin, vice-president; J. C. De la Vergne, treasurer; and Hamilton Busbey, secretary. Among members of the Executive Committee were Lawrence Kip, H. M. Whitehead, W. M. V. Hoffman, A. B. Darling, Jacob Ruppert, John H. Shults, Charles Backman, Henry C. Jewett, W. B. Dickerman, George W. Archer, and I. V. Baker, Jr. The association gave moral support to the members of the Park Board, who favored the speedway — A. B. Tappen, Paul Dana, Nathan Straus, S. Van Rensselaer Cruger, and George C. Clausen; and the work was pushed during the administration of Mayor William L. Strong, and thrown open to the public in the early part of the administration of Mayor Robert A. Van Wyck.

In the latter part of December, 1893, I addressed a letter to Hon. A. B. Tappen, president of the Park Commission, asking him to draw the attention of his associates to the autograph letter from Robert Bonner in relation to the controversy over the sidewalk plan. Mr. Bonner said, in his letter to me: "I do not see any objection to having two sidewalks on the speedway so long as all means of passage across it shall be by archways. It is true that the building of two sidewalks will involve greater expense, but as they are intended for the accommodation of the people, and the people have to pay for them, I do not see any good reason for depriving the public of the enjoyment to be derived from witnessing exhibitions of speed." A line was added below the signature of Robert Bonner, "The above letter expresses our views." The signatures attached were those of Lawrence Kip Charles H. Kerner, J. B. Houston, F. P. Olcott, A. Newbold Morris, Charles Backman, William Rockefeller, and C. F. Hoffman, Jr.

It took longer to build the speedway than was at first anticipated, and the expense was heavy; but the great pleasure drive is worth to the city all that it cost in worry and money. In June,

1898, ex-Mayor Gilroy wrote me a letter in which he said: "I am glad to learn that the speedway is to be opened so soon for driving purposes, and that the light drivers of New York, who have waited with so much patience for so long a time for this event, will receive the reward of their patience. There are driveways for light driving in many of the large cities of the country, but none of them, for length, for picturesqueness and beauty of location, for solidity as well as elasticity of road-bed, can compare with our own speedway. The side of the river on which it is built will always be cool in the afternoon shade, there are no intersecting streets from 155th Street on the south to Dyckman Street on the north; and through this latter street the speedway connects with Kingsbridge Road, Fort Washington Bridge Road, and Boulevard Lafayette on the west, thus furnishing the most magnificent system of driveways possessed by any city on the civilized globe." The highest prices have been paid by gentlemen of means for horses to drive on the road, and the future of the light-harness horse depends as much upon speedways as it does upon tracks devoted to professional races.

CHAPTER XXIX

AMATEUR DRIVING CLUBS

MAY 25, 1895, the Gentlemen's Driving Club of Cleveland was organized, with William Edwards as honorary president; C. E. Grover, president; and Frank Chamberlin, secretary. Its object was matinee racing to road wagons, and although it was not the first club of the kind, it quickly took higher rank than any other club built on similar lines. It has a large and important membership, and as horses famed for speed contest for ribbons and cups, the races are attended by thousands. The members of the club are amateurs, and an amateur is defined "as a man who has not accepted wages or hire for his services as a trainer or driver. Any individual club member who competes for the first, or against professional, except in such events as are especially arranged for amateurs, after May 1, 1901, shall forfeit his amateur standing."

The officers of the club at this time are: honorary president, H. M. Hanna; president, H. K.

Devereux; vice-president, D. R. Hanna; secretary-treasurer, F. L. Chamberlin. The Gentlemen's Driving Club of Boston was organized in January, 1899, and the officers at this time are: president, Albert S. Bigelow; vice-presidents, Peter B. Bradley, John E. Thayer, J. Malcolm Forbes[1]; treasurer, Frank G. Hall; secretary, T. L. Quimby. At a meeting held in New York, in November, 1890, the League of the American Driving Clubs was organized, with the clubs of Boston, Chicago, Cleveland, Pittsburg, and Syracuse in membership, to which have been added Columbus, New York, and Memphis. The officers of the league are: president, H. K. Devereux; vice-president, Harry Darlington; secretary-treasurer, T. L. Quimby. Horace White and C. K. G. Billings are prominent among the directors. Many thousands of dollars are spent each year for horses to compete for badges of honor at the amateur meetings, and lovers of the light-harness horse hope that amateur racing to road wagon has come to stay.

[1] Deceased.

CHAPTER XXX

THE PACING HORSE

WHEN the country was new and the roads were bad the easy-gaited saddle horse was in demand. Long journeys were made on his back. The use of light vehicles was out of the question. In Rhode Island there was a family of pacers called the Narragansett, and it is claimed that it sprang from stock imported from Andalusia in Spain. This blood was widely disseminated, and it was the germ from which came the tendency to ease of motion under saddle in other sections of the land. The pacing ancestors of Kentucky and Tennessee were from Canada, and Mr. Battell contends that their origin was not found in the horses originally imported into Canada from France. "There are but two sources," he writes, "other than the original Canadian stock, from which the Canadian pacer could have sprung — the horses imported from across the sea, or from the States. The English thoroughbred blood might add to the speed of the pacer, but it cer-

tainly is not the source of pacing families." This is followed by the suggestion that the Morgan horse, through general intercourse between the people of Vermont and the people of the Province of Quebec, was early introduced into Canada, and was a strong factor in the pacing families in that section. Where facts are obscure there is always room for suggestion. Copperbottom, a chestnut horse of 15.2, strongly built and handsome in appearance, was taken to Kentucky in 1816, and he was followed by Tom Hal, a roan of blocky build, and later by the black horse Pilot, the sire of Pilot Jr. General John B. Castleman, president of the Louisville Horse Show Association, and a noted breeder of saddle horses, says in a recent paper: "Virginia and the South Atlantic states had given much attention to racing, and were even then breeders of the thoroughbred. The only other source of importation was from Canada. There they raised a hardy little horse, said to be a cross of the French importations with generally such stallions as could be obtained from New York and New England. Whatever these Canadian horses were, they had some of the qualities required for man's comfort, and the Canadian had given much atten-

tion to the development of the pace or amble. Many of these horses were pacers; and our forefathers bred these Canadian mares to thoroughbred stallions. After a while it was noticed that certain lines of thoroughbred blood produced better results than others, and it is remarkable to note how great saddle sires trace to the same origin. The horse that man needed as a saddle horse began to be produced." It was not until after good roads were built in Kentucky and Tennessee that the pacing horse was used to any extent in harness. He was coveted for his ability to control gait under the saddle.

The foundation stock of the American Saddle Horse Breeders' Association is thus officially stated: —

" Denmark (thoroughbred) by imported Hedgeford.

" John Dillard by Indian Chief (Canadian).

" Tom Hal (imported from Canada).

" Cabell's Lexington by Gist's Black Hawk (Morgan).

" Coleman's Eureka (thoroughbred and Morgan).

" Van Meter's Waxy (thoroughbred).

" Stump-the-Dealer (thoroughbred).

" Peter's Halcorn.

"Davy Crockett.

"Pat Cleburne [by Benton's gray Diomed]."

I have before me the American Turf Register of 1870, and only 59 pacing races for the entire country for the year 1869 are recorded in it. In the majority of these races only two horses faced the starter, and the time made was wretchedly slow. There were only four pacing races in the great state of New York, but one in Tennessee, and none in Kentucky. This shows what a feeble factor the pacing horse was in harness at that comparatively recent period. The chestnut mare Pocahontas by Iron's Cadmus by American Eclipse had established a national reputation by pacing, June 21, 1855, at Union Course, Long Island, to a wagon record of 2.17½; but that performance weighed so lightly on the mind of breeders and trainers that no determined attempts at imitation were made. The pacer was really under ban for harness purposes; and many horses that would have paced fast if left to their own inclinations were converted into trotters by the application of toe weights. When a horse transmits the pacing form he transmits the pacing gait or a tendency to pace. The horse paces naturally when the body is not long enough to

By permission, from a copyrighted photograph by Schreiber & Sons, Philadelphia.

MAMBRINO PATCHEN

The Prepotent Son of Mambrino Chief.

By permission, from a copyrighted photograph by Schreiber & Sons, Philadelphia.

BARON WILKES

The Speed-begetting Son of George Wilkes.

allow the diagonal stroke to be made with ease. The hind leg then follows the corresponding fore leg to avoid interference. I have seen Mr. Bonner, who was a profound student of equine structure and the greatest enthusiast that the world has known on foot-balancing, take a pacing colt and in a few minutes change it to a trotter by simply changing the bearing of its heels. Colts of this description had the trotting conformation, but the form was distorted by an uneven growth of hoof. Were the laws of balance better understood than they are by the mass of mankind, the list of pacers would not swell as it does from year to year. It is not worth while to devote much space to obscure pacing families when we see pacers springing from sires of established blood lines and of world-wide reputation. Take George Wilkes, for instance. Although a great progenitor of trotters, he sired pacers, and his sons and daughters are producers of pacers. With him it is not inheritance, only so far as conformation is modified by mares to which he was bred, or by reversion to some previous type. Man is often bewildered by the way in which a former ancestor, after lying dormant for generations, awakens and asserts its power. Gambetta

Wilkes by George Wilkes, dam Jewel by Gill's Vermont, tracing directly to Justin Morgan, trotted to a record of 2.19¼, and is the sire of about as many pacers as trotters. The fastest of his 137 performers in harness are pacers, — Guinette, 2.05; Lottie Loraine, 2.05¾; Eyelet, 2.06½; and Cubano, 2.06½. His inheritance, so far as known, is purely a trotting inheritance, but in transmitting speed he varies form so as to contribute to the lateral as well as the diagonal column. Dictator by Hambletonian out of Clara by Seely's American Star carries the blood of two foundation trotting sires, and his son Director out of Dolly by Mambrino Chief was a great trotter; but Direct by Director out of Echora, 2.23½, by Echo by Hambletonian, has a record at both ways of going, — 2.18¼ at a trot and 2.05½ at the pace, — and he is the sire of both pacers and trotters. The fastest of his get, Directly, 2.03¼, is a pacer, and at Shultshurst he is demonstrating that the trot and the pace are interchangeable according to the influence exercised by the mares fertilized by him in moulding conformation. Jay-eye-see, the sensational trotter, by Dictator, was a compact little horse with the open Star action behind which permitted the hind feet to clear the forward ones; and I saw enough

of him to believe that he would have beaten his record of 2.10 at the trot if he had kept thoroughly sound. When he became tender on one of his legs, he was differently balanced, and shifted to the easier pacing gait, and took a record at that way of going of 2.06¼. Baron Wilkes, who trotted to a record of 2.18, and who carries the blood of George Wilkes and Mambrino Patchen, the best son of Mambrino Chief, is one of our greatest sires of trotters, and yet the fastest of his get are pacers, — Bumps, 2.03¼, and Reubenstein, 2.05. With such illustrious examples before us we need not puzzle our wits to discover the origin of the Narragansett pacer or the source of the Canadian pacer.

John R. Gentry, one of the handsomest horses in the world for his size, and a standard-bred trotter, is a fast pacer. He was bred by H. G. Toler, Wichita, Kansas; foaled in 1889; by Ashland Wilkes, 2.17¼, who traces twice to Hambletonian through George Wilkes and Administrator; dam Dame Wood by Wedgewood, 2.19 (son of Belmont and Woodbine); second dam Fancy, 2.30, by Winton. We should look for him to show extreme speed at the trot, whereas, owing to his form, he is a pacer with extreme speed. Among

the great pacers beaten by him in the fierce battles of the turf are Joe Patchen, Star Pointer, Robert J., Anaconda, and Frank Agan. He was sold at auction in 1896, for $19,900, has challenged the admiration of the country, and has frequently been driven on the road, where his manners are perfect, by his owner, Edward H. Harriman. As a sire he transmits both the trotting and the pacing gaits.

Joe Patchen, the iron-hearted and iron-limbed horse, is owned by Hon. John McCarty, whose Parkway Farm at Goshen is not far from Arden Farms, the estate of Mr. Harriman. He is a powerfully built black horse, foaled in 1889, and sired by Patchen Wilkes (son of George Wilkes and Kitty Patchen by Mambrino Patchen); dam Josephine Young by Joe Young, who traces twice through his sire, Joe West, to Justin Morgan. Betty Brown, the dam of Kitty Patchen, was a daughter of Mambrino Patchen (son of Mambrino Chief) out of a daughter of Mambrino Chief. The potent foundation strains of Morgan, Hambletonian, and Mambrino Chief are closely interwoven in Joe Patchen, and yet the result is a great pacer, with pacing conformation. Joe Patchen never knew when he was beaten on the

turf; he was resolute of purpose to the very end, and I often was moved to applaud his determined finishes. He retired to the stud with a record of 2.01¼, where both trotters and pacers are coming from his loins. His greatest triumph is Dan Patch, a brown horse foaled in 1896; bred by D. A. Messner of Oxford, Indiana; dam Zelica, a mare of great quality, by Wilkesberry; second dam Abdallah Belle by Pacing Abdallah. Dan Patch has the pacing lines with some pacing blood, and at Providence, Rhode Island, August 29, 1902, he paced to a record of 1.59½. During the season of 1903, Dan Patch, driven by the master reinsman, M. H. McHenry, paced 13 exhibition miles in 2.04 or better, and dropped below two minutes — at Brighton Beach, 1.59; Columbus, 1.59½; Lexington, 1.59¼; Memphis, 1.56¼; and Memphis, 1.57¼. The 1.56¼ is the best harness record with shield, and the 1.57¼ is the best wagon record with shield.

Prince Alert, bay gelding, foaled in 1892, by Crown Prince (son of Artemas); dam Till, a bay trotting mare of 15 hands, of untraced blood, was bred by G. W. Fort of Knightstown, Indiana, and October 31, 1902, he paced to a record of two minutes at Memphis. He wears hopples,

and during the season of 1903 had the advantage of a wind-shield. At Empire City Park, New York, September 23, he paced in 1.57; at Lexington, October 10, in 1.59½; and at Philadelphia, October 15, in 1.59½. The wind-shield, with which his best performance was made, is of far more assistance to the performer than a dirt-shield, which is a narrow strip of canvas fastened to the axle of the sulky which goes in front, drawn by a runner. The 1.57 performance has been rejected.

Previous to 1903 the pacing champion was Star Pointer, who in 1897 acquired a record of 1.59¼. He is a big bay horse, foaled in 1889, and a typical pacer, descended from a family of pacers. When Campbell Brown, a courtly gentleman from Spring Hill, Tennessee, was in the flesh, I followed Brown Hal down the Grand Circuit line and grew enthusiastic over some of the races in which he was engaged. Brown Hal was a handsome horse, finely coupled by Tom Hal Jr. (Gibson's), dam Lizzie (dam of Little Brown Jug, 2.11¾) by Netherland by Henry Hal; and when he left the turf it was with a record of 2.12½. Gibson's Tom Hal was by Kittrell's Tom Hal, out of Julia Johnson by Adam's Stump-the-

STAR POINTER

1.59¼, the First Pacer across the Two-minute Line.

JOHN R. GENTRY

2.00½, the Trotting-bred Pacer owned by E. H. Harriman.

Dealer. The original Tom Hal was a roan taken from Canada to Kentucky, and it has been claimed that he carried the blood of Justin Morgan. The people of Maury and other counties of Tennessee were fond of the saddle, owing in a measure to the quality of the roads, and the pacing conformation was cultivated by them. In addition to Brown Hal, the fast pacers sired by Gibson's Tom Hal were Little Brown Jug, who took his record of 2.11¾ in 1881; Hal Pointer, 2.04½, once a shining light of the Village Farm campaign stable; and Imperial Hal, 2.12¼. There were no trotters from him, because he stamped his form upon his progeny. Sweepstakes, a mare with sloping hips, foaled in 1871, and by Knight's Snow Heels, son of Knight's Tom Hal, the son of Gibson's Tom Hal; dam Kit by McMeen's Traveller by Sugg's Stump-the-Dealer, was bred to Brown Hal, thus bringing together kindred strains, and the result was Star Pointer. He is a representative of strictly pacing lines, and I shall look for him to produce pacers, except when he breeds away from his own type. Sweepstakes is the greatest of pacing matrons, and she passed from Armstrong Glenn, who raised her, to Captain H. P. Pointer

of Spring Hill, who bred her to Brown Hal. She is the dam of five in the list, — Star Pointer, 1.59¼; Hal Pointer, 2.04½; Elastic Pointer, 2.06½; Cloud Pointer, 2.24¼; and Tennessee Pointer, 2.23¾. Brown Hal is the sire of 48 in the list, including Hal Dillard, 2.04¾; Hal Chaffin, 2.05¼; Elastic Pointer, 2.06½; Star Hal, 2.06¼; and Hal Braden, 2.07¼.

Mr. John K. Ottley, a banker and breeder of Georgia, and one of the moving spirits of the Atlanta Horse Show, which commands the support of the fashion of the South, rides a gaited saddle horse, but is not an admirer of the pacer in harness. In a recent letter to me he says: —

"In the small towns of the South and on the plantations the walking horse is a great favorite. In the larger towns and cities the gaited horse takes its place.

"In the Southern cities some few people have copied, from our English cousins and brethren of the North, the walk-trot horse, but a large percentage of the gentlemen prefer the present gaited horse, which has the three gaits of walk, trot, and canter, with the addition of the rack, slow gait, fox trot, or stepping pace.

"The pacing horse is not popular in the South.

Pacers are not pleasant drivers over country roads where they are at all rough. The pacer in the South has very little market value except for racing purposes. The few that are used for pleasure driving are generally used by people who simply want speed, and the pacer is selected for the reason that more speed can be bought for less money, than in the trotter.

"The most popular horse in the South with the greatest number for general utility and pleasure purposes is the standard-bred trotter. He has more finish and greater endurance than any other horse used in the South. In fact, the trotter is now recognized as the ideal harness horse in the South."

Large purses are now offered for pacers, and pacing races afford a means for lively speculation; therefore we find the pacer much more in evidence than formerly. He has multiplied so rapidly as to give rise to the thought that he will ultimately destroy the trotting breed. Through the use of hopples, combined with hurried preparation for track contests, many horses are added to the pacing column which otherwise would be found in the trotting column. The hopple is the refuge of the lazy or incompetent trainer.

CHAPTER XXXI

THE MULTIPLICATION OF THE PACER

I HAVE before me a manuscript sent to me in 1877 by E. H. Douglas of Tennessee, describing the foundation pacing horses of that state: —

"Black Hawk (Dr. C. T. Bright's), so known in Tennessee. Was bred in Kentucky; by Davy Crockett out of a Blackburn Whip mare. This horse captured many premiums in Tennessee, and was the equal of John Waxy as a combined harness and saddle horse. Was able to trot to harness in 2.55, and repeat under saddle in 2.50 over the same ground with only time to change from harness to saddle. His best colts were sired in Sumner County. Dr. Bright bought Old Black Hawk and gave $1000 for him. He was killed under General William Bates at Shiloh. It is from this stock that we have the fast trotting mare Kate Allen.

"Thompson's Traveller by Old Traveller sired the toughest and best horses in Tennessee. They were sound as gold dollars and tough as

iron; could work all day and run foxes at night; eat less and stand more on empty bellies than any horses I ever saw. They were the best saddle horses in the Confederate cavalry, and looked like race-horses built on the Jack Malone and Bonnie Scotland type. They were the most useful stock in our state. Many of the fastest pacers in Tennessee, such as Prince Pulaski and Mattie Hunter, are proofs of the value of the Traveller blood.

"There is a Clipper stock that once was popular, but unsound eyes obscured them. They were from the Tom Hal family of Kentucky.

"The two premium saddle horses and sires of middle Tennessee were Old Mountain Slasher and Thompson's Traveller. Pedigrees as given in handbills are doubtful, but Mountain Slasher is good enough to trace to for speed and saddle horses. He was a beautiful iron-gray, dappled when young, and had a white or silver tail and mane. Was near a three-minute horse on the road, and was in his day Tennessee's ideal saddle horse, always creating a sensation in the fair ring. He was a model fit for a king to ride. His running walk and fox trot have never been equalled since his day. It would have carried

you with perfect ease to rider and horse from ten to twelve miles an hour. We doubt if Kentucky, or any other state, ever had the superior of Old Mountain Slasher. His prepotency was remarkable."

Mr. Douglas describes Love's Pilot as a rich brown of 15.2, by a son of Elliott's Pilot Jr. by Alexander's Pilot, dam Fanny Fern, a premium saddle mare.

"Fayette Denmark was a strong and handsome bay of 16 hands, going all saddle gaits, and got by Washington Denmark of Kentucky, son of imported Hedgeford, dam by Gray Eagle. He took premiums in Kentucky, and at Nashville, Murfreesboro, Franklin, and Columbia, Tennessee, and later was returned to Kentucky."

A handbill, issued in 1882, describes Dillard Denmark as a rich brown of 15.2. "Dillard the Third, the sire of Dillard Denmark, was out of Electra, she by Thompson's or Pointer's Slasher. Electra was quite as fast and fine a saddle mare as Zephyr, her grand-dam on sire's side. Zephyr captured all the blue ribbons wherever shown. Electra's dam, Stockings, was by Highlander, a four-mile race-horse by Glencoe. Stockings was a number one saddle mare, having often coon-

walked or running-walked seven or eight miles an hour, never requiring or allowing rider to use whip or spur."

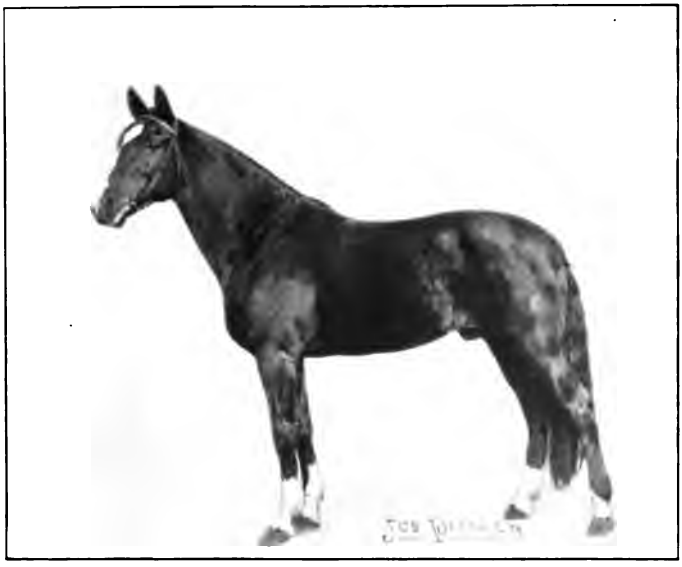
Much color, if not fiction, was infused into these early descriptions, and I quote them to show how the ancestors of pacing horses were regarded by the warm-blooded people of Tennessee. The Tom Hal family is the live pacing family of Tennessee and America.

In 1876, when the chestnut mare from Tennessee, Mattie Hunter, who acquired a record of 2.12¾, paced a series of races in the Grand Circuit with Rowdy Boy, Lucy, and Sleepy Tom, the public heart was fired by the whirlwind rushes, and the stewards of the circuit awoke to the fact that a field of fast pacers was a drawing card, and there was an upward trend in the value of purses for pacers. Sleepy Tom was a chestnut gelding by Tom Rolfe, and, although totally blind, fought his races with great determination. The confidence that he reposed in his driver was wonderful. He obtained a record of 2.12¼. In 1883 the brown gelding Richball was a circuit sensation, beating such horses as Westmont, Gurgle, Flora Belle, Sleepy Tom, Buffalo Girl, and Lucy, and by this time nearly

every prominent trotting stable had added one or more fast pacers to its string. The pacing races appealed to the speculative feeling, and the betting was fast and furious when they were in progress.

The brown gelding Little Brown Jug made his appearance in 1879, and in 1880, 1881, and 1882 was a brilliant star in the pacing firmament. His best race was at Hartford, Connecticut, August 24, 1881, where he beat Mattie Hunter and Lucy in 2.11¾, 2.11¾, 2.12¼. His brother, Brown Hal, later paced to a record of 2.12½, and won distinction as a sire of fast pacers. Johnston, a bay gelding, by Joe Bassett, won his first race at East Saginaw, Michigan, July 4, 1883, and marched straight to championship honors. In 1884 he paced to high-wheel sulky to a record of 2.06¼. This high-wheel record was reduced by Dan Patch in 1903 to 2.04¾. At the close of 1902 the records stood: —

Star Pointer, bay horse, by Brown Hal	1.59¼
Dan Patch, brown horse, by Joe Patchen	1.59¼
Prince Alert, bay gelding, by Crown Prince	2.00
John R. Gentry, bay horse, by Ashland Wilkes	2.00¼
Joe Patchen, black horse, by Patchen Wilkes	2.01¼
Little Boy, bay gelding, by Kenton	2.01¼
Robert J., bay gelding, by Hartford	2.01¼
Coney, black gelding, by McKinney	2.02



JOE PATCHEN

2.01¼, the Sire of the Champion Pacer, Dan Patch, 1.56¼.

BROWN HAL

A Distinguished Sire of Pacers.

Through the aid of dirt-shields in 1903 the important change was

Dan Patch, Oct. 22, at Memphis 1.56¼

One hundred horses paced miles in 2.10 or better during the season of 1903, and at the close of 1902 there were 471 horses with records of 2.10 and better. The list of fast pacers grows astonishingly from year to year.

The exciting races in 1895 for championship honors were between Robert J., Joe Patchen, and John R. Gentry, and as each of these horses was trotting-bred the truth was forced upon thousands that the two gaits are interchangeable. Now nearly as much money is offered every season by track managers for pacers as for trotters. Under the rules of registration and the rules of racing the pacer is a type distinct from the trotter.

Although the pacing interest was of minor importance prior to 1861, I append a table showing the reduction of the pacing record from 1839: —

Drover, bay gelding	1839	2.28
Fanny Ellsler, gray mare	1844	2.27½
Unknown, chestnut gelding	1844	2.23
Pet, roan gelding	1852	2.18½

Pocahontas, chestnut mare	1855	2.17½
Sleepy George, bay gelding	1879	2.15½
Sleepy Tom, chestnut gelding	1879	2.12½
Little Brown Jug, brown gelding	1881	2.11¼
Johnston, bay gelding	1883	2.10
Johnston, bay gelding	1884	2.06¼
Direct, black horse	1891	2.06
Hal Pointer, bay gelding	1892	2.05½
Mascot, bay gelding	1892	2.04
Robert J., bay gelding	1894	2.01½
John R. Gentry, bay horse	1896	2.00½
Star Pointer, bay horse	1897	1.59½
Dan Patch, bay horse	1903	1.56¼ *s*

The 2.17½ of Pocahontas, in 1855, was to wagon, a big handicap as wagons were built in those days. Johnston's 2.06¼ was to high-wheel sulky on a regulation track, and it stands out as conspicuously as does the 2.08¾ of Maud S. to high wheels on the regulation track at Cleveland. The 2.06 of Direct was on the kite track at Independence, Iowa, which was faster than an oval for high wheels. The bicycle sulky came into general use in 1892, and all subsequent records were made to it. The fastest unquestioned record in the compilation is that of Star Pointer. The 1.56¼ of Dan Patch was with dirt-shield. Star Pointer was a marvellous horse, bred from pacing lines for pacing purposes, and among the great pacers defeated by him in races were Joe

Patchen, John R. Gentry, and Frank Agan. In 1897 he paced nine miles in 2.02¼ or better, and at Readville, August 28th, established the record at 1.59¼. In 1898 he beat two minutes four times and equalled his record of 1.59¼. No wonder that the people of the fertile pacing district of Tennessee are proud of Star Pointer and his family.

The pacing gait was at one time considered slower than the trotting gait, but higher breeding for lateral action gave a more direct stroke to the pacer and carried him in advance of the trotter. High breeding, with skill in training, driving, and equipment, has improved the physical form of the trotter, giving less friction to the diagonal stroke, and I look forward to the time when the trotting record will again equal, if not surpass, the pacing record.

CHAPTER XXXII

BREEDING AND BREEDING ESTABLISHMENTS

THE Kentucky Trotting Horse Association was organized in 1873, and when I attended its first meetings at Lexington, the outlook was anything but cheerful. Only what you might call a corporal's guard paid to see the races; and the officers of the famous Kentucky Association, the then oldest active racing association in America, with General John C. Breckinridge at its head, predicted a speedy failure. The best people went to the running races, and noses were turned up at the trotter. The pioneers of the movement, however, were made of stern stuff, and did not readily yield to discouragement. Colonel Richard West, Major Henry C. McDowell, Lucas Brodhead, W. H. Wilson, R. G. Stoner, Dr. L. Herr, R. P. Todhunter, J. C. McFerran, R. S. Veech, and John E. Green, the three last from Louisville, persevered in the effort, and the association steadily grew in importance and influence. It became the fashion for gentlemen from the

CHARLES BACKMAN

Founder of Stony Ford.

BENJAMIN F. TRACY

Founder of Marshland Stud.

WILLIAM C. WHITNEY

Whose First Love was the Trotting Horse.

East, notably New York, Buffalo, Philadelphia, and Boston, to charter private cars and spend the week in the Blue-grass section with the trotter; and it was not long before the accommodations of Lexington were severely overtaxed during the October meeting. The gates of the running track finally were closed, and thousands flocked to the well-appointed grounds of the trotting association. The leading breeding establishment was Woodburn Farm, founded by R. A. Alexander; and next in importance were Glenview Stock Farm, J. C. McFerran, at Louisville; Indian Hill, R. S. Veech, Louisville; Edge Hill, Richard West, Georgetown; Ashland, H. C. McDowell, Lexington; Fairlawn, General W. T. Withers, Lexington; Forest Park, Dr. L. Herr, Lexington; and Abdallah Park, Cynthiana. Other establishments were founded by William L. Simmons, Z. E. Simmons, B. J. Treacy, Cecil Brothers, T. C. Anglin, Bowerman Brothers, L. L. Dorsey, R. P. Pepper, W. C. France, T. E. Moore, R. C. Estill, W. W. Estill, P. P. Johnston, Lewis Brothers, Lister Witherspoon, W. W. Baldwin, W. E. D. Stokes, Scott Newman, Peter Duryea, J. F. Calloway, John E. Madden, T. J. McGibbon, Richard Pen-

istan, Dr. S. Price, J. T. Shackelford, R. S. Strader, R. G. Stoner, A. S. Talbert, J. W. Bailey, and L. V. Harkness. The latter is the proprietor of Walnut Hall Farm, one of the best-appointed establishments of its kind in the world. The whole Blue-grass section was a nest of breeding farms, and weeks instead of days were required thoroughly to inspect them. Nutrition is essential to successful live-stock farming, and the sweet and holding grass of the undulating limestone lands of Kentucky furnishes the grazing that builds up constitution with rapid growth.

In Orange County and Dutchess County, New York, the grazing lands are excellent, and the great foundation establishments after the Civil War were Stony Ford, where Charles Backman gathered around his table and in the smoking room men of distinction from all parts of the civilized world, and Thorndale, where Edwin Thorne dispensed refined hospitality. Other Orange and Dutchess County breeders were Alden Goldsmith, Harrison Mills, J. M. Mills, Guy Miller, R. F. Galloway, Benjamin F. Tracy, E. H. Harriman, and Jacob Ruppert. In Erie County, New York, the spirit of rivalry was strong and the overshadowing establishments

C. J. HAMLIN

Founder of Village Farm.

LELAND STANFORD

Founder of Palo Alto Stock Farm.

were those of C. J. Hamlin and Henry C. Jewett. R. L. Howard and Gerhardt Lang also had much money invested in breeding at Buffalo. W. E. Spier, John B. Dutcher, Erastus Corning, John H. Shults, James Butler, J. W. Daly, W. B. Dickerman, Robert Bonner, F. G. Babcock, Judson H. Clark, H. N. Bain, I. V. Baker, George D. Sherman, D. S. Hammond, Harrison Durkee, W. R. Janvier, S. C. Wells, John McCarty, J. Howard Ford, William Simpson, Brayton Ives, Carll S. Burr, E. R. Ladew, H. O. Havemeyer, and A. A. Housman had or still have important breeding farms in the state of New York. The establishment of greatest magnitude in New Jersey was Fashion Stud Farm, at Trenton, in the prosperous days of Henry N. Smith; but other breeding farms in the state were those of A. B. Darling, E. S. Wells, F. P. Olcott, R. A. Fairbairn, William H. Fearing, Hugh J. Grant, W. C. Hendrickson, W. F. Redmond, and A. V. Sargeant.

The pioneer breeding establishment of California, previous to the death of Leland Stanford, was Palo Alto; and other extensive breeders of the state were William Corbitt, L. J. Rose, J. B. Haggin, W. S. Hobart, Monroe Salisbury, and

Henry Pierce. Jay Beach was prominent in Oregon, the Dubois Brothers in Colorado; H. I. & F. D. Stout, Walter I. Hayes, and Nat Bruen commanded earnest attention in Iowa; in Kansas, Sprague & Akers and H. G. Toler were prominent; in Minnesota N. W. Kittson, W. R. Merriam, and G. W. Sherwood bred extensively. In Michigan S. A. Browne, Walter Clark, Dewy & Stewart, and Sutherland & Benjamin; in Illinois were Arthur J. Caton, F. S. Gorton, A. G. Danforth, Fred Seacord, W. A. Sanborn, and C. W. Williams; in Indiana, W. P. Ijams, M. L. Hare, James Wilson, and White River Stock Farm. Bitter Root Farm, during the life of Marcus Daly, was the foremost breeding farm of Montana; but other breeders that obtained prominence in that state were Huntley & Clark, C. X. Larabee, and W. H. Raymond. In Wisconsin, H. L. Dousman, Jerome I. Case, John L. Mitchell, Uhlien Brothers, and F. S. Waters were prominent. George M. Jewett, C. F. Emery, W. H. White, Frank Rockefeller, John B. Cassily, George H. Ketcham, L. G. Delano, Allen G. Thurman, and Lewis & Albough kept Ohio to the front. May Overton, G. M. Fogg, V. L. Kirkman, A. H. Robinson, J. W. Thompson, and

Campbell Brown stood in the front rank of Tennessee breeders; and R. H. Plant is the best-known breeder in Georgia. In Wyoming we have A. C. Beckwith, and in Canada J. P. Wiser, Cyrille Laurin, and Simon James. To West Virginia I credit Henry Schmulbach and W. G. Bennett; to Virginia, H. C. Chamblin and Floyd Brothers; to Texas, Henry Exall and J. W. Bailey; to North Carolina, L. B. Holt; to Maryland, C. M. Garmendia; to Maine, C. H. Nelson, J. M. Johnson, and B. F. Briggs; to Connecticut, C. M. Pond, W. B. Smith, Rundle & White, Albert C. Hall, Charles H. Maury, and Miss A. A. Marks; to Rhode Island, F. E. Perkins and F. C. Sayles; and to Vermont, Edwin Bates and Joseph Battell. Miller & Sibley founded a second Palo Alto at Franklin, Pennsylvania, and for years it was the greatest breeding establishment of the state. Other prominent Pennsylvania breeders are Robert Steel, A. H. Moore, H. S. Henry, Powell Brothers, and John P. Crozier. In New Hampshire, Frank Jones, during his lifetime, stood in the very front rank. Massachusetts is one of the greatest among trotting-horse breeding states. At Pittsfield we have Allen Farm, upon which W. R. Allen has spent hundreds of thousands of

dollars. At Lancaster is Maplehurst Farm, Colonel John E. Thayer, the home of Baron Wilkes. At Great Barrington are Forkhurst Farm, Charles H. Kerner, and Locustwood, Colonel William L. Brown. The great Dreamwold Farm of Thomas W. Lawson is at Scituate. At Readville is Forbes Farm, the home of Arion, Bingen, and Nancy Hanks. H. S. Russell, Elizur Smith, George B. Inches, C. C. Mayberry, Charles Whittemore, and C. W. Lasell stand high on the roster of Massachusetts breeders.

Death treads closely on the heels of Time, and the breeding situation is constantly changing; but the trotting horse will live until the Union is broken into fragments or good roads are wrecked by a convulsion of nature or of sentiment.

The question of how to breed successfully is an important one, and the reader, I am sure, will thank me for introducing the views of a man of large experience. The appended letter was written to me from Boston, under date of September 22, 1903:—

"It seems to me that in the Eastern states, at least, where it is so expensive to raise horses to the age at which they can be useful for racing

or for fast driving on the road, the *key* of the breeding problem is to have a few really good mares rather than a large number of less value. In other words, if I intended to invest ten thousand dollars in brood mares I would consider it a safer investment, with less chances of failure, to buy five mares worth two thousand apiece, than to buy twenty mares worth five hundred. But one must be a very good judge to be sure you get your value in the five mares. Before starting a trotting stud of my own, I had seen many failures by others, because breeding and speed were not sufficiently valued and sought after in sire and dam. I chose Arion because of his phenomenal speed; he had recently trotted as a two-year-old in 2.10¾ to a high-wheel sulky with no ball bearings. His sire stood far ahead as a producer of 2.30 speed. His dam was sired by Nutwood, who was the second sire of 2.30 speed. As the greatest producer of speed, therefore, I put Electioneer as the best son of Hambletonian 10. One must remember that he stood at the extreme Western section of our country, that he was kept as a private stallion, and his wonderful showing was from the mares of one owner.

"The other noted stallions have stood in locali-

ties where they could have the choice mares of a large circle of horsemen. Alexander's Abdallah, George Wilkes, Dictator, and Happy Medium seem to be the order of merit in which the other sons of Hambletonian should be ranked. The two-minute record for trotting and the 1.57 record for pacing show that we are fast getting to the time when we can claim that we have a trotting and pacing breed of horses in this country that approximates in breeding to the thoroughbred race-horse in England.

"J. MALCOLM FORBES."

Since the above letter was written, Mr. Forbes, who stood for all that was praiseworthy in sport, has passed away, leaving a gap that is really difficult to fill.

The evolution of the trotter has been aided by trainers, drivers, sulky builders, harness makers, and track builders. The successful trainers of to-day are thoughtful, hard-working men, with a larger store of information than those of former decades. They understand balancing through shoeing better than their predecessors, and respect the rules drawn up for the preservation of discipline. The material that they handle is far

better than that of twenty or thirty years ago, and quicker results are obtained. The tracks and vehicles are seconds faster than when Dexter was heralded as the invincible trotter of the world.

INDEX

Abbess, 196, 258.
Abbot, The, 33, 76, 120, 178, 222.
  Career of, 77.
  Illustration of progression in horses, 222.
  Records by, 9, 12.
Abdalbrino, 155.
Abdallah (1), son of Mambrino, 37.
  Descendants of, 100, 144–145, 194, 217, 243, 247.
  History of, 143–144.
Abdallah (15), Alexander's, 32, 33, 39, 78, 123, 126, 147, 332.
  Death of, 153.
  Descendants of, 154–155, 171, 257, 261.
  Goldsmith Maid sired by, 153.
  History of, 152–153.
Abdallah, Conklin's, 65.
Abdallah, Spaulding's, 38.
Abdallah Belle, 34, 311.
Abdallah Chief, Roe's, 171.
Abdallah Mambrino, 257.
Abdallah Park, 247, 325.
Aberdeen, ancestry of, 214.
  History of, 186–188.
  Progeny of, 188–189.
Adbell, 176, 228, 245–246.
Addison, 100.
Adebel, 246.
Adelaide, 65.
Adele Gould, 197.
Administrator, 253, 309.
Adonis, 26.
Advance, 176.
Advertiser, 176, 227, 245, 263.
  Valuation put on, by Leland Stanford, 228.
Agitato, 197.
Aida, 251.
Ajax, 144.
Albert France, 170.
Alberto, 264.
Albion, 153, 196, 258.
Alcantara, ancestry of, 31, 121, 158, 166, 252, 253.
  Career of, 166.
  Descendants of, 127, 264.
Alcatraz, 262.
Alcazar, 246, 270.
Alcidalia, 188.
Alcina, 264.
Alcyo, 167.
Alcyone, 121, 127, 158, 166, 167, 252–253.
Aldine, 71, 85.
Alexander (Arabian), 140.
Alexander, A. J., 281.
  Dame Winnie bred by, 254.
  Miss Russell owned by, 132.
Alexander, John K., 118.
Alexander, R. A., 129, 153.
  Harold bought by, 194.
  Miss Russell bred by, 239.
  Morse Horse owned by, 227.
Alexander's Abdallah. *See* Abdallah, Alexander's.
Alfonso, 253.
Alfred, 129.
Alfred G., 179, 265.

Algath, 199.
Alice Carneal, 147.
Alicia, 253.
Alix, 75, 76, 121, 122, 126, 154, 196, 200, 259.
  Career of, 75–76.
  Columbian Exposition Stake won by, 102.
  Records by, 9, 12, 190.
Alla, 228.
Allen, William Russell, 13, 15–16, 18, 20, 73, 237.
  President of American Trotting Register Association, 282.
Allendorf, 253.
Allen Farm, Pittsfield, Mass., 123, 329–330.
  Residence at, of —
    Elista, 237.
    Lancelot, 237–238.
    Rossignol, 262.
    Suffrage, 242–243.
Allerton, 79, 80, 119, 168.
Alley, 170, 185.
Alley, George B., 206, 297.
  Dexter bought by, 213.
Alley Russell, 170.
Allie West, 33, 78, 260.
Allie Wilkes, 164.
Alline, 253.
Alma, 251.
Almack, 37, 229.
Alma Mater, 31, 121, 127, 166, 252–254.
Almater, 253.
Almera, 251.
Almeta, 253.
Almonarch, 222.
Almont, 31, 32, 33, 78, 124, 154.
  Descendants of, 124, 155–156, 222, 253, 260.
Almont Chief, 268.
Almont Jr., Hamlin's, 222.
Almont Star, 31.
Alsatian, 253.
Alta Belle, 244.
Altamont, 156.
Altamont Jr., Hamlin's, 156.
Altivo, 255.
Amami, 253.
Amazonia, 144.
America, early horses in, 1–4, 86–95, 142.
  Importation to, of —
    Grand Bashaw, 216.
    Bellfounder, 145.
    Mambrina, 142.
    Margrave, 253.
    Messenger, 135.
American Belle, 178.
American Boy, 37.
American Commander, 36.
American Eclipse, 116, 120, 134, 143, 201, 210.
  Career of, 136.
  Descendants of, 171, 201, 202, 223, 229, 234, 254, 306.
  Pedigree of, 117–118.
American Girl, 45, 107, 157, 217.
American Saddle Horse Breeders' Association, foundation stock of, 305–306.
American Star (37), 31, 32, 33, 38, 100, 210.
American Star, Conklin's, 213.
American Star (14), Seely's, 33, 49, 78, 150, 168, 186, 190, 202, 206, 259, 264, 308.
  Pedigree of, 210–212.
American Star, Stockholm's, 100, 210.
American Trotting Association, organization of, 289.
American Trotting Register Association, 282, 289.
Americus, race of, against Dutchman and Lady Suffolk, 42–44.

Amos (Cassius M. Clay Jr.), 217.
Amy Lee, 232.
Anaconda, 310.
Andrew Jackson, 208, 216.
Andrus Hambletonian, 38, 141.
Anglin, T. C., breeding establishment of, 325.
Annabel, 126–127.
Annette, 72, 176.
Annie G., 260.
Annie Stevens, 264.
Annie Wilton, 76.
Ansel, 72, 178, 236.
  Pedigree of, 176.
Anselma, 236.
Answer, 178.
Anteeo, 177, 178, 265.
  Descendants of, 179, 265–266.
Anteros, 265.
Antevolo, 265.
Antonio, 172, 237.
Arab, 214.
Arabian, Crockett's, 228, 229.
Arabian, Leeds', 118.
Aratus, 142, 254.
Arbiter, 253.
Archer, George W., 298.
Arden Farms breeding establishment, E. H. Harriman's, 248, 310.
Argonaut, 107.
Ariel, 136.
Arion, 75, 126, 175–176, 177, 179, 263, 330, 331.
  Price paid for, by J. M. Forbes, 270.
  Two-year-old record by, 82.
Aristos, 100.
Arlington, 164.
Artemas, 311.
Arthurton, 214, 259, 270.
Artillery, 264.
Artus, 262.
Ashgrove Farm, George Wilkes at, 158–159.
Ashland, H. C. McDowell's, 193, 325.
Ashland Wilkes, 164, 309, 320.
Association for Promotion of Interests of American Trotting Turf, formation of, 286–287.
Associations, early racing, 285.
Asteroid, 222.
Astor, Henry, Messenger bought by, 136.
Astoria, 251.
Athel, 263.
Atlanta, 75, 76, 154, 196.
Atlanta, horse shows at, 290.
Attorney, 75, 76, 154.
  Descendants of, 195–196.
Auburn Horse, the, 230–231.
Aurora, 254.
Australian, 253, 256.
Autograph, 31.
Awful, 37, 42.
A. W. Richmond, 178, 265.
Axtell, 79, 80, 120, 169, 207, 214.
Axtellion, 261.
Axworthy, 72, 261.
Ayers, E. W., Beuzetta owned by, 257.
Ayres P., 6.
Azmoor, 176.
Azote, 102, 177, 178.

Babcock, F. G., 327.
Babraham, 89.
Bacchus, 38.
Backman, Charles, 125, 150, 206, 215, 223, 233, 298, 299, 326.
  Officer of National Association of Trotting Horse Breeders, 276.

Backman, Charles [*continued*]—
Monument erected to Green Mountain Maid by, 238.
Owner of—
Antonio, 237.
Green Mountain Maid, 234.
Messenger Duroc, 171–172.
Rosa Lee, 140.
Quoted on pedigree of Seely's American Star, 211–212.
Bailey, J. W., 326, 329.
Bain, H. N., 327.
Bair, W. W., 70.
Baker, I. V., 276, 327.
Baker, I. V., Jr., 298.
Balch, W. P., 98.
Bald Chief, 243.
Baldwin, W. W., 325.
Ballona, 262.
Baltimore, races at, 27, 42.
Barb Mare, Burton's, 253.
Barefoot, 111.
Barker, K. C., 288.
Barney Henry, 102.
Baron Alexander, 253.
Baron Bel, 178.
Baron Crisp, 200.
Baron de Shay, 170.
Baron Wilkes, 158, 253, 330.
Ancestry of, 121, 170.
Foals by, 170.
Pacers descended from, 309.
Bashaw, Green's, 208–209.
Bates, Benjamin, 100.
Bates, Edwin, 329.
Battell, Joseph, 88, 89, 112, 329.
Cited concerning the Pilot family, 129–131.
On Canadian pacing horses, 303.
Pedigree of Seely's American Star according to, 210–211.
Bayard, 131.
Bay Barb, Croft's, 253.
Bay Bolton, 135.
Bay Chief, Alexander's, 243.
Bay Kentucky Hunter, 229.
Bay Messenger, 38, 78, 247.
Beach, Jay, 328.
Bean, Levi, 93.
Beatrice, 76, 121, 200.
Beautiful Bay (True Briton), 88–89.
Beautiful Bells, 76, 177, 222, 243.
Ancestry of, 243–244.
Bred to Electioneer, 175.
Beck, 227.
Beckwith, A. C., 329.
Bedford, 142.
Bedford, E. T., 85.
Bell, Robert, 130.
Bella, 151.
Bell Bird, 176, 245.
Bell Boy, 245.
Belle, 81, 123, 155, 208, 259.
Belle Brasfield, 65.
Belle F., 109.
Belleflower, 245.
Belle Hamlin, 7, 84, 85, 221.
Belle Kuser, 262.
Belle Loupe, 123.
Belle of Saratoga, 97.
Belle of Wabash, 244.
Belle Patchen, 121.
Belle Thornton, 120, 222.
Bellfounder (English), 145.
Bellfounder (imported), 145, 173, 194, 208, 222.
Bellfounder, Brown's, 123.
Bellfounder, Latourett's, 38.
Bellina, 224, 264.
Bellnut, team record of, 7.
Belmont, 123–125, 127, 154, 155, 179, 241, 253, 309.
Belmont, Williamson's, 26, 193.
Belsire, 245.
Bemay, 8, 85.
Ben Franklin, 100.

Bennett, W. G., 329.
Benton M., 205.
Bertholf Horse, the, 171.
Berthune, 80, 264.
Bertrand, 142.
Bessie Wilton, 170.
Betsey Baker, 38, 143–144, 285.
Betsey Richards, 118.
Betty Brown, 121, 310.
Betty Leeds, 89.
Beulah, 103, 195, 203, 256.
Beuzetta, 125, 166, 195, 256–257.
Bicara, 124, 200, 259.
Bicycle sulky, advent of, 11–12, 74.
  Comparison of high-wheel sulky and, 18–22, 83.
  Effect of, on kite track, 5.
Bigelow, Albert S., 302.
Big Jim, 255.
Billings, C. K. G., 12–13, 19, 20, 27–28, 29–30.
  Director of League of American Driving Clubs, 302.
  Double-harness teams owned by, 85.
Billy Barr, 99.
Billy Hoskins, 229.
Billy Parks, 205.
Billy Root, 97, 164.
Billy Townes, 182.
Bingen, 75, 77, 182, 228, 330.
Bird, 230.
Birmingham, 120, 258.
Bishop, Isaac, 138.
Bishop, J. M., 138.
Bishop, Wesley, 161.
Bishop's Hambletonian. *See* Hambletonian, Bishop's.
Bitter Root Farm, 263, 328.
Black Bashaw, 38.
Black Bess, 185.
Blackbird, 265.
Blackburn Whip, 316.
Black Diamond, 265.
Black Douglas, 217.
Black Hawk (5), 42, 97–98.
  Lady Suffolk bred to, 44.
  See also Vermont Black Hawk.
Black Hawk, Blood's, 104, 222.
Black Hawk, Dr. C. T. Bright's, 316.
Black Hawk, Gist's, 305.
Black Hawk, Vernol's, 208.
Black Hawk Telegraph, 261.
Black Kate, 100.
Blacklock strain, 48.
Black Maria, 136.
Black Rose, 257.
Black Woful, 222.
Blanch Star, 31.
Blanco, 62.
Blandina, 123.
Blaze, 135.
Blind Tuckahoe, 231.
Blucher, 184.
Blue Bull, family of, 225–226.
Blue Grass Park, 146.
Bodine, 53–61, 185, 224.
Bolly Lewis, 212.
Bolton Starling, 89.
Bond, Colonel, 40.
Bonita, 175.
Bonner, A. A., 192.
Bonner, David, 99, 147, 149, 150, 192, 221, 276.
Bonner, Frederic, 18–19, 23.
Bonner, Robert, 5, 212–213, 233, 296, 297, 327.
  Flatbush Maid and Lady Palmer driven by, 297.
  Hambletonian (Rysdyk's) cured by, 150.
  Letter concerning sidewalks on the Speedway, 299.
  Owner of—
    Auburn Horse, the, 230–231.
    Edward Everett, 204.

Bonner, Robert [*continued*] —
Owner of —
Eldridge, 205.
Joe Elliot, 205.
Lady Stout, 119, 265.
May Bird, 158.
Peerless, 214.
Pocahontas, 99.
Startle, 206.
Sunol, 72–73.
Pacers treated by, 307.
Price paid by, for Sunol, 270.
Purchase by, of —
Dexter, 49–50, 213.
Maud S., 70.
Prince Imperial, 48.
Rarus, 66.
Reverie, 270.
Sunol, 270.
Rivalry between Commodore Vánderbilt and, 297.
Testimonial presented to, 73.
Bonner, R. E., 18, 19, 22–23.
Bonnie Oaks, 268.
Bonnie Scotland, 133, 178–179, 258.
Boodle, 262.
Boot, James, 145.
Boralma, 245.
Boreal, 245.
Boston, sire of Lexington, 132, 143, 147, 254.
Sally Russell sired by, 132, 133, 239, 241.
Boston, Mass., Gentlemen's Driving Club of, 302.
Horse shows in, 290.
Boston Blue, 3, 8, 40, 41, 86.
Boswell, Hart, 74.
Bourbon Wilkes, 154, 158.
Bow Bells, 245.
Bowerman Brothers, breeding establishment of, 325.
Boynton, Jesse, 286.
Bradley, Peter B., 302.
Brandywine, 144.
Bravado, 165.
Breeders' Trotting Stud Book, the, 280–282.
Brenda, 133.
Bride, 262.
Briggs, B. F., 329.
Bright, Dr. C. T., 316.
Bright Phœbus, 137.
Bristol Gray (Russell's Hambletonian), 139.
Brodhead, Lucas, 239–241, 281, 324.
Quoted concerning breeding, 273.
Brood mares, limitation on admission of, to registry recommended, 266–267.
Brooklyn Maid, 144.
Brooks Horse, the, 101.
Brown, Campbell, 312, 329.
Brown, Colonel William L., 330.
Brown Figure, 36.
Brown Hal, 312, 314, 320.
Brown Kitty, 120.
Brown Wilkes, 158.
Browne, S. A., 328.
Bruce, B. G., 286.
Bruen, Nat, 328.
Bryan, David, 41, 44.
Buffalo, as a breeding centre, 227.
As early trotting centre of America, 292.
Dexter's performances at, 213, 292.
Jay Gould's records at, 202.
Pioneer trotting track at, 291–292.
Races at, 42, 49, 63, 107.
Rarus's race against time at, 65–66.
Buffalo Girl, 319.
Bugle, 263.
Bull Calf, 8, 40.

Bully King, 196.
Bulrush Morgan, 96, 105.
Bumps, 309.
Burr, Carll S., 327.
Burr, Smith, 65.
Busbey, Hamilton, secretary of Road Horse Association of State of New York, 298.
Bush, 167, 252.
Butler, James, 327.
Buzzard, 111.
Byerly Turk, 135, 143.
Byron, 227.

Cade, 89.
Cadmus, Iron's, 62, 63, 99, 234.
  Descendants of, 261, 306.
Caffrey, Charles, 104.
California, breeding establishments in, 25, 26, 167–168, 327–328. *See* Palo Alto Farm.
California Patchen (George M. Patchen Jr.), 218–219.
Calloway, J. F., 325.
Camden, 38, 265.
Cammie L., 195.
Camors, 103.
Camptown, 200.
Canada, breeding farms in, 329.
  Pacing ancestors from, 303–305.
Captain Webster, 26.
Captor, 245.
Carman, Richard M., George M. Patchen bred by, 218.
Carolinas, horses in the, 2.
Cartridge, 119, 265.
Case, Jerome I., 328.
Cassidy, J. L., 286.
Cassily, John B., 328.
Cassius M. Clay, 38, 217.
Cassius M. Clay, Neaves's, 217.
Cassius M. Clay, Strader's, 217, 218.
Cassius M. Clay Jr., 80, 217, 243.
Cassius M. Clay Jr., Neaves's, 38, 205, 233.
Cassius M. Clay Jr., Strader's, 31, 39.
Castleman, General John B., quoted concerning Canadian pacers in Kentucky, 304.
  Opinion of, on Mambrino Chief, 114–115.
Catbird, 171.
Cato, 42.
Caton, Arthur J., 328.
Catton, 218, 254.
Cecil Brothers, breeders, 325.
Celeste, 247.
C. F. Chedel Horse, 101.
C. F. Clay, son of Soprano, 258.
Chain Shot, 165, 247.
Champagne, 229.
Chamberlain, Frank, secretary Cleveland Driving Club, 301.
Chamblin, H. C., 329.
Champion, Gooding's, 230.
Champion, Grinnell's, 229–231.
Champion, King's, 230.
Champion family, the, 229–231.
Champion Jr., King's, 230.
Chance, 225.
Chancellor, 36, 217.
Chanticleer, 106.
Charles Derby, 197.
Charles Kent Mare, the, 138, 144, 208, 222.
Charley Herr, 179, 265.
Charm, 260.
Chatterton, 265.
Chester, Walter T., 83.
  Quoted, 36–39, 94.
Chestnut Hill, 196.
Cheyenne, 102.
Chicago, horse shows in, 290.
  Races at, 69, 70, 74.

Chimes, 6, 76, 177, 222, 244–245.
Cincinnati, races at, 42.
Maud S. at, 69.
Clara, 49, 150, 190–191, 214, 308.
History of, 249–251.
Clarabel, 222.
Clark, Judson H., 327.
Clark, Walter, 328.
Clark Chief, 124–125.
Clay, Henry, 114.
Clay, James B., 114, 115.
Clay, Colonel James E., Aberdeen bought by, 188.
Clay, Smith's, 205.
Clay family, the, 216–224, 263–264.
Clay Pilot, 243.
Clayton, 223.
Cleora, 84.
Cleveland, Gentlemen's Driving Club of, 301–302.
Goldsmith Maid-Smuggler race at, 51–62.
Races at, 28, 29, 71, 85.
Climate, effect of, on horses, 162, 201.
Clingstone, 84.
Cloud Pointer, 314.
Cobwebs, 178.
Cock of the Rock, 101.
Cockroft, James M., 113.
Cohnfield, Isador, 84.
Colbert, 166.
Coles, General Nathaniel, 136.
Colonel Axtell, 261.
Colonel Kuser, 262.
Colonel Morgan Mare, the, 243.
Colonel Wood, 230.
Columbia, 265.
Columbian Exposition Stake, 102.
Columbine, 178, 265–266.
Columbus, 98.
Columbus, Ohio, races at, 33, 79.
Comanche, 112.
Comee, 100.
Commodore Vanderbilt, 156.
Complete Trotting and Pacing Record, Chester's, 83, 94.
Conductor, 258.
Coney, 320.
Confidence, 156.
Conklin, R. B., 65.
Conklin, Samuel, Green Mountain Maid bred by, 233.
Conklin's American Star, 213.
Conley, John W., 191, 197.
Connecticut, breeders in, 329.
Conqueror, 4, 37.
Conrad, 266.
Constable, William, 136.
Constantine, 264.
Consternation, 80.
Contention, 33, 78, 260.
Controller, wagon record of, 7.
Cook, William H., 100.
Copeland, 31, 182.
Copeland Maid, 31.
Copperbottom, 304.
Cora Belmont, 242.
Coral, 265.
Corbitt, William, 168, 270, 327.
Coriander, 36.
Corinne, 251.
Corning, Erastus, 222, 327.
Cosette Boy, 230.
Countess Eve, 228.
Count Kilrush (Santa Claus), 197.
Crafty, 165.
Crawford, W. H., Lew Scott campaigned by, 231.
Cresceus, 14, 178.
Ancestry of, 32–33, 78, 214, 260.
Career of, 78–79.
Records made by, 7, 9, 12, 33–34.
The Abbot beats, 77.
Wagon performances by, 7, 8.
Cricket, 197.

Crockett's Arabian. *See* Arabian.
Crop, 134.
Crown Prince, 35, 311.
Crozier, John P., 329.
Creeping Kate, 142.
Crusader, 78.
Cubano, 308.
Cummings, F. M., 208.
Cunningham, "Bill," 160.
Cupid, 26.
Cuyler, 140, 199–200.
Cuylercoast, 200, 259.
Cynthia, 230.

Dahlia, 133.
Daingerfield, Major F. A., Sam Purdy owned by, 219.
Daly, J. W., 327.
Daly, Marcus, 263, 328.
Damania, team record of, 7.
Dame Trot, 235.
Dame Winnie, 80, 176.
  Pedigree of, 254, 256.
Dame Wood, 123, 309.
Damsel, Miller's, 118, 136, 143.
Danforth, A. G., 328.
Daniel Lambert, 100–101, 104.
Daniel Webster, 265.
Dan Patch, 14, 320, 322.
  Ancestry of, 34, 121, 311.
  Career of, 34–35, 311.
  Records of, 35, 311.
Dansereau, Louis, 130.
Dare Devil, 120, 178.
Dariel, 101.
Dark Night, 167.
Darley Arabian, 118, 143.
Darling, A. B., 73, 298, 327.
Dauntless, 205.
Davy Crockett, 81, 306, 316.
Day Bell, 245.
Day Dream, 199.
Daylight, 251.
Defiance, 40.
Dekasala, 268.
De la Vergne, J. C., 298.
Delano, L. G., 328.
Del Mar, 31, 177, 182.
Delmarch, 204–205.
Delmonico, 247.
Denmark, 305.
Denning Allen, 102.
Denny, R. S., 100.
Derby, American-bred horse wins the English, 48.
Derby Princess, 197.
Deucalion, 151.
Devereux, H. K., 301–302.
Dewy & Stewart, breeding establishment of, 328.
Dexter, 45, 49, 249, 333.
  Ancestry of, 150, 191, 213.
  Buffalo record of (2.17¼), 151.
  Career of, 49, 213–214.
  Death of, 50.
  Effect of career of, on Rysdyk's Hambletonian, 150.
  Ethan Allen and running mate *vs.*, 98.
  George M. Patchen Jr. beaten by, 292.
  Harness record of, 8.
  Lady Thorn a rival of, 116.
  Rolla Golddust beaten by, 292.
  Wagon record of, 7.
Dexter Prince, 249–250.
Diamond, 89.
Diana, 133.
Dickerman, W. B., 298, 327.
Dick Swiveller, 84.
Dictator, 74, 79, 80, 308, 332.
  Descendants of, 132, 190, 193, 250–251, 252. *See* Jay-eye-see.
  History of, 190–193.
Dillard Denmark, 318–319.

Dillard the Third, 318.
Diomed, 100, 103, 117, 136, 147, 171, 202, 210, 230, 239, 254.
Dione, 258.
Direct, 193, 250, 308, 322.
Direct Hal, 250.
Directly, 193, 250, 308.
Director, 125, 192, 193, 250, 308.
Directum, 80, 125, 193, 250.
Directum Kelly, 250–251.
Dirt-shields, 5–6. *See* Shields.
Dixie, 134, 182.
Doble, 81.
Doble, Budd, Dexter trained and driven by, 49, 98, 213.
Goldsmith Maid driven by, 51–61.
Nancy Hanks driven by, 74, 190.
Dr. Leek, 198.
Dole, Charles S., 194.
Dolly, 125, 193, 208.
Dolly Dillon, 26, 198.
Dolly Mills, 264.
Dolly Smith, 258–259.
Dolly Spanker, 156, 157.
Dolly Star, 203.
Domestic, 185.
Don Derby, 197.
Don Juan, 42.
Don Quixote, 41.
Doolittle, E. G., 276.
Dorell, Daniel, 225.
Dorsey, L. L., 110, 111, 286, 325.
Doubt, 268.
Douglas, E. H., quoted concerning Tennessee pacing horses, 316–318.
Dousman, H. L., 328.
Draco, 98, 106, 108.
Draco Prince, 156.
Dreamwold Farm, Lawson's, 330.
Drew Horse, the, 38.
Driver, 185.
Drover, 321.
Dubois, L. B., 122.
Dubois, Major O., 130.
Dubois Brothers, breeding establishment of, 328.
Duke of Brunswick, G. M. Jewett quoted concerning, 267.
Red Wilkes contrasted with, 268–269.
Duke Patchen, 268.
Dunlap, George, 116.
Durkee, Harrison, 191–193, 327.
Duryea, Peter, 325.
Dusenbury, Theodore, Seely's American Star given to, 212.
Dutcher, John B., 327.
Duroc, 37, 100, 103, 117, 136, 171.
Descendants of, 202, 210, 330.
See American Star, Seely's.
Dutchman, 6, 8, 42.
Race against Americus and Lady Suffolk, 42–44.

Eagletta, 228.
Early Bird, 195, 256.
Eastman, T. C., 297.
East Saginaw, races at, 320.
Eaton Horse, the, 39.
Echo, 308.
Echora, 308.
Eclipse (American). *See* American Eclipse.
Eclipse (English), 136.
Eclipse, Lawrence's, 217–218.
Ed Annan, 205.
Eden Stock Farm, 111.
Edgardo, 203, 260.
Edge Hill, Colonel Richard West's, 124, 191, 325.
Edgemark, 201.
Edsall, Seely, 152–153.
Edward, 84.
Edward Everett, 198, 204–205.
Edwards, William, 51, 71, 301.

Edwin Forrest (bay horse), 74, 81, 120, 222, 229.
Edwin Forrest (black gelding), 4, 8.
Ed Winter, 205.
Edwin Thorne, 197.
Egbert, 200–201.
Egotist, 127, 179.
Egthorne, 200.
Elaine, bought by Robert Bonner, 173–174.
  Descendants of, 181, 236.
Elastic Pointer, 314.
Eldridge, 205.
Eldridge, Richard, 113.
Eleata, 250.
Election, 228, 253.
Electioneer, 31, 32, 72, 76, 80, 81, 82, 199.
  Ancestry of, 173.
  Beautiful Bells bred to, 244–246.
  Breeding of, 234.
  Characteristics of progeny, 174.
  Death of, 177.
  Descendants of, 127, 132, 173–183, 222, 228, 235, 242, 246, 255, 263, 265, 331.
  Prices paid for eleven colts by, 270.
Electra, 318.
Electric Bel, 245.
Electricity, 132.
Electrite, 127, 177, 179.
Electrix, 181, 242, 262.
Elina, 237.
Élise, 236.
Elision, 237.
Elista, 237.
Élite, 236–237.
Eliza, 142.
El Mahdi, 214.
Eloise Hersch, 268.
Elsie, 236.
Elsie Good, 225.
Elvira, 121, 199–200.
Emblem, 214, 263.
Emelia, 253.
Emery, C. F., 328.
Emma, 218, 254.
Emma Arteburn, 127.
Emma Mills, 215.
Emma Offut, 207.
Enchantress, 194.
Engineer, 41, 135, 141, 229.
Engineer 2d, 41, 243.
Enquirer, 48, 177.
Envoy, 76.
Ephraim Smooth, 40.
Equinox, 218.
Equity, 6, 85.
Erdenheim, Aristides Welch's, 196.
  Graves of Flora Temple and Leamington at, 48.
Ericsson, 81, 197.
Eros, 258, 263.
Estabella, 127.
Estella, 166, 252, 256.
Estill, R. C., 325.
Estill, W. W., 325.
Ethan Allen, 47, 97, 98–99.
  George Wilkes beats, 156, 160.
  Trotters sired by, 99, 262.
Ethan Allen, Holobird's, 101.
Ethan Allen, Woodard's, 100–101.
Ethelberta, 263.
Ethel Down, 262.
Ethelwyn, 195, 252.
European, 227.
Eva, 246.
Evans, Robert, 92, 93.
Eventide, 80, 122.
Everett House, New York, a noteworthy meeting at, 286–287.
Eureka, Coleman's, 305.
Exall, Henry, 329.
Exchequer, 254, 255–256.

Expectation, 31, 32.
Expedition, 177, 242, 262.
  Career of, 181.
Extasy, 195.
Exton Eclipse, 202.
Eyelet, 308.

Fairbairn, R. A., 327.
Fairlawn Stud Farm, W. T. Withers', 101, 188, 325.
  Aberdeen at, 188.
  Happy Medium at, 189–190.
Fair Oaks estate, 267.
Fan, 222.
Fancy, 216, 309.
Fannella, 179.
Fannie, 33.
Fanny, 133, 204.
Fanny Cook, 100.
Fanny Ellsler, 321.
Fanny Fern, 318.
Fanny G., 252, 254.
Fanny Wilcox, 201.
Fanny Witherspoon, 124, 197–198.
Fantasy, 126, 178.
Farrington Horse, the, 105.
Fashion, 265.
Fashion Course, Dexter at, 49.
Fashion Stud Farm, H. N. Smith's, 103, 104, 116, 134, 327.
  Disbandment of, 204.
  Jay Gould (stallion) at, 202–203.
  Rosebud at, 261.
Faugh-a-Ballagh, 48.
Favorite, 154.
Favorite Wilkes, 154–155.
Fawcett, A. F., Dexter owned by, 213.
Fayette Denmark, 318.
Fearing, William H., 203, 327.
Fearnaught, 106–108, 156.
Fearnaught Jr., 107.
Felter, Harry, 156, 157.
Fidol, 201.
Field's Royal George, 227.
Figurante, 135.
Figure (Justin Morgan), 89.
Figure Mare, the, 137.
Fillmore, 7.
Finegan, P. A., 197.
First Consul, 216.
Fisette, Pierre, 130.
Flatbush Maid, 297.
Flaxy, 31.
Fleetwing, 247.
Fleety Golddust, 111.
Flirt, 76.
Flora, 67, 68, 185, 223.
Flora Belle, 319.
Flora Gardiner, 214.
Flora Temple, 45, 140, 141, 213.
  Ancestry of, 46, 131.
  Career of, as trotter, 46–47.
  Death of, 48.
  Harness records of, 8.
  Offspring of, 48.
Florizel, 136, 142.
Floyd Brothers, breeders, 329.
Fly, dam of Lou Milton, 28, 30.
Flying Childers, 135.
Flying Cloud, Jackson's, 203.
Flying Cloud, Ward's, 102.
Flying Morgan, 170.
Fogg, G. M., 328.
Forbes, J. Malcolm, 5–6, 18, 74, 75.
  Death of, 332.
  Price paid for Arion by, 270.
  Letter of, on successful breeding, 330–332.
  On wind-shields, 82–83.
  Vice-president of Gentlemen's Driving Club of Boston, 302.
Forbes, M. S., 288.
Forbes Farm, 75, 330.
Ford, J. Howard, 327.

Foreigner, 177.
Forest Park, Dr. L. Herr's, 325.
Forkhurst Farm, C. H. Kerner's, 330.
Fort, G. W., Prince Alert bred by, 311.
Foster, Charles J., quoted, 42–44.
Foster St. Lawrence, 232.
Fourth of July, 144.
Fox, 135.
France, W. C., 325.
Frank, trotting record of, 6.
Frank Agan, 310, 323.
Frank Forrester, 144.
Fred Crocker, 81, 175.
Fred Folger, 214.
Fred Kohl, 127, 168.
Frolicksome Fanny, 254.

Gage, David A., 189, 288.
Gail Hamilton, 170.
Galatea, 107, 251.
Galloway, R. F., 189, 326.
Galway, James, 67.
Gambetta Wilkes, 158.
  Pacers and trotters sired by, 169, 308.
Gano, 116, 117, 118, 136.
Garmendia, C. M., 329.
Garnett, W., 111.
Gazelle, 151, 201, 223.
Gazette, 166.
Gean Smith, 205.
Geers, E. F., The Abbot trained by, 77.
  Three abreast driven by, 85.
General Benton, 72, 176, 177, 236, 255.
General Butler, 49, 156, 213.
General Knox, ancestry of, 102–103.
  Descendants of, 259, 261.
  Grave of, 104.
  Lady Thorn bred to, 117.
  Trotters sired by, 103–104.
General Taylor, 4, 39.
General Washington, 103, 117, 261.
Geneva, 214.
Gentlemen's Driving Clubs, 301–302.
George B. Daniels, 230.
George Cooley, 217.
George M. Patchen, ancestry of, 39, 218, 255.
  Career of, 218.
  Descendants of, 196, 218, 221, 247, 260.
  Ethan Allen beats, 98.
  Flora Temple *vs.*, 47.
  Saddle record of, 6.
George M. Patchen Jr., 49, 218–219.
George Palmer, 107.
George Wilkes, 32, 332.
  Ancestry of, 156, 158.
  Descendants of, 31, 34, 80, 81, 126–127, 158, 228, 252.
  Foals by, 157–158.
  History of, 156–163.
  Pacers sired by, 158, 307–308.
  Stallions by, 158, 168–170.
Gertrude Russell, 255.
Gideon, 207.
Gifford Morgan, 37, 109–110.
Gipsey, 135.
Gladiator, 225.
Glencoe, 76, 107, 177, 182, 251, 254, 318.
Glenn, Armstrong, Sweepstakes raised by, 313.
Glenview Stock Farm, J. C. McFerran's, 199, 325.
Globe, 7, 85, 221.
Glory, 188.
Gloster, 185.
Gocher, W. H., 288.
  "Tales of the Turf" by, quoted, 293–295.
Godfrey Patchen, 218.

Godolphin Arabian, 89, 118, 135, 143.
"Godolphin of America," Sir Archy called, 143.
Golddust tribe, the, 110–112.
Gold Leaf, 7.
Goldsmith, Alden, 184–185, 191, 286, 326.
Goldsmith Maid, 45, 66, 153, 154, 261.
  Career of, 51.
  Dexter beats, 49, 213.
  General Washington bred to, 103.
  Harness records of, 8.
  Race against Smuggler, 51–62.
Goliah, 38, 120.
Goodhall, D., 286.
Gooding, T. W., 230.
Gooding, W., 230.
Gooding's Champion, 230.
Goodwin Watson (Strathmore), 196.
Gordon, W. J., 84.
Gorton, F. S., 328.
Goss, David, 93.
Goss, Joel, 93.
Goss, John, 93.
Gould, Jay, Judge Brigham (Jay Gould) bought by, 202.
Governor Hendree, 268.
Grand Bashaw, importation of, 216.
Grand Circuit, origins of, 292–293.
Grandmother, 201, 223.
Grant, Hugh J., 297–298, 327.
Grant, James, president of National Trotting Association, 288.
Grant, U. S., rides behind Dexter, 50.
  St. Julien visited by, 67–68.
Grattan, 102.
Gray, J. W., 276.
Gray, Lugerean, 129.
Gray Eagle, 72, 142, 165, 228, 318.
Gray Eddy, 227.
Graylight, 261.
Gray Rose, 140, 199.
Gray Trouble, 44, 140.
Great Eastern, 6, 63, 65.
Great Spirit, 265.
Green, "Charley," Lucille Golddust driven by, 53–61.
Green, John E., 324.
Green, Joseph A., 208.
Greenlander, 257.
Green Mountain Maid, 32, 173.
  Ancestry of, 140, 223, 233–234.
  Descendants of, 181, 234–239.
  Foals of, sired by Messenger Duroc, 235–238.
  History of, 233–238.
  Monument over grave of, 238.
Green Mountain Morgan, 109–110.
Gretchen, 207.
Grinnell, William R., 229–230.
Grinnell's Champion. *See* Champion.
Griswold, A. W., 196.
Grover, C. E., president Cleveland Driving Club, 301.
Guinette, 207, 308.
Gurgle, 319.
Gussie Wilkes, 80.
Guy, 84, 110, 125, 214.
Guy Miller, 247.
Guy Wilkes, 121, 168, 214.

Haggin, J. B., 327.
Hal Braden, 314.
Hal Chaffin, 314.
Halcorn, Peter's, 305.
Hal Dillard, 314.
Hale, Silas, 109.
Hall, Albert C., 12–13, 329.
Hall, Frank G., 302.
Hall, George B., 286.
Hall, George C., 202, 288.
Hal Pointer, 313, 314, 322.

Hambletonian, Bishop's, 36, 102, 103.
Ancestry of, 137.
Death of, 139.
Descendants of, 138, 145, 227.
Hambletonian, Harris's, 31, 37, 139–141.
Descendants of, 140, 196, 227.
Hambletonian, Judson's, 141.
Hambletonian, Rysdyk's, 25, 30, 32, 39, 48, 49, 79, 80, 101, 103, 123.
Ancestry of, 100, 125, 138, 145, 208, 222.
Descendants of, 152–172, 184, 186, 191, 194, 196, 198–207, 234, 235, 247, 259, 264, 309.
Description of, 146.
Foals by, 148–149.
Green Mountain Maid bred to, 234.
History of, 145–151.
Monument at grave of, 153.
Pictures of, 149–150.
Trotters sired by, 151.
Hambletonian, Wood's, 154.
Hambletonian Bashaw, 208.
Hambletonian-Mambrino Chief descendants, 125–126.
Hambrino, 204, 253.
Hamlin, C. J., 73, 76, 286, 288, 297, 298, 327.
Champions in double harness owned by, 85.
George M. Patchen a foundation horse for, 221.
George Wilkes underrated by, 162–163.
Offer of, for Dictator, 192.
Quoted on progression in horses, 221–222.
Hamlin Patchen, 76, 221, 222.
Hammond, D. S., 327.
Hampden Park, Springfield, built, 292.
Handspring, 76.
Hanna, H. M., 301.
Hannah D., 109.
Hannah Price, 214, 259.
Hannis, 128, 197.
Happy Medium, 26, 27, 74, 79, 141, 332.
History of, 189–190.
Hare, M. L., 328.
Harker, Joseph, 69.
Harkness, L. V., 326.
Harold, 70, 132, 195–196, 200, 242, 252, 256, 259, 262.
History of, 194–196.
Maud S. sired by, 242.
Miss Russell bred to, 194–195.
Harriet Clay, 127.
Harrietta, 127–128, 167, 224, 252.
Harriman, Edward H., 123, 326.
John R. Gentry owned by, 310.
Stamboul bought by, 248.
Harris, Russell, 139.
Harris, S. T., quoted, 107.
Harry Bassett, 48.
Harry Clay (45), 67, 173, 185, 198, 201, 217, 263, 264.
Harry Clay, son of Neaves's Cassius M. Clay, 217, 222–223, 233.
Harry Clay, son of Strader's Cassius M. Clay, 218.
Harry Mitchell, 232.
Harry Wilkes, 158.
Hartford, 195, 320.
Hartford, races at, 66, 68, 70, 185.
Harvey Mare, the, 104.
Hattie Hogan, 223.
Hattie Wood, 201, 223.
Hattie Woodward, 187.
Havemeyer, H. O., 128, 264, 327.
Hawkins, James, 93.
Hawkins, Jonathan, 190, 213, 249.

Hawthorne, 205.
Hayes, Samuel, 75.
Hayes, Walter I., 328.
Head'em, 218, 255.
Heath, James, 105.
Hector, 37, 42, 98, 153–154.
Hedgeford, 305, 318.
Heinsohn, D., 129, 130.
Heir at Law, 6, 120, 127.
Helen Grace, 264.
Helen T., 263.
Hendrickson, W. C., 327.
Henry, 136, 210.
Henry, H. S., 329.
Henry Clay, 38, 157, 216, 218.
Henry Hal, 312.
Hercules, 176.
Hero, 140.
Herod, 136, 142, 143.
Heroine, 186.
Hero of Thorndale, 186.
Herr, Dr. L., 116, 118–119, 324.
Heustis, David, 102.
Hi, 222.
Hiatoga, 38.
Hiatoga family, the, 231–232.
Hickok, Orrin A., 67, 68.
  St. Julien trained and driven by, 185.
  Santa Claus campaigned by, 197–198.
Highland Chief, 197.
Highlander, 318.
Highland Maid, 8, 47.
Hill, David, 97.
Hills Black Hawk. *See* Vermont Black Hawk.
Hinda Rose, 175, 176, 244.
Hippenheimer, 259.
Hobart, W. S., 254, 327.
Hoffman, C. F., Jr., 299.
Hoffman, W. M. V., 298.
Hogarth, 223.
Hoke, Andrew, 110.
Hoke Mare, the, 112.
Holcomb, J. W., 98.
Holt, L. B., 329.
Home Farm, H. S. Russell's, 107.
Honest Allen, 101–102.
Honest Anse, Flora Temple beats, 47.
Honest George, 85.
Honey H., 256.
Hooton, 227.
Hopeful, 65, 218.
Hopples, the use of, 315.
Horace Jones, 160.
Horse shows, 290–291.
Horton Clay, 264.
Hotspur, 99.
Housman, A. A., 327.
Houston, J. B., 299.
Howard, R. L., 327.
Howe, George W., 292.
Hoyt, E., 152.
Hudson River Stock Farm, Jacob Ruppert's, 170.
Huldah, 168.
Hunting Park Association, Philadelphia, 285.
Huntley & Clark, breeders, 328.
Huntress, 185, 214.
Hurly Burly, 203, 260.
Hurrah, 177.
Hyacinth, 251.

Idol, 201, 223.
Idolf, 201.
Idolita, 246.
Ijams, W. P., 20, 328.
  President of American Trotting Association, 289.
Illinois, stud farms in, 328.
Illinois Medoc, 219.
Imogene, 214, 259.
Impeachment, 262.

Imperial Hal, 313.
Impetuous, 195, 25
Inbreeding considered, 125–127.
Inches, George B., 330.
Independence, 84, 103–104.
Independence, Ia., kite track, 5, 322.
  Races at, 74, 79.
Indiana stud farms in, 328.
Indianapolis, 134.
Indian Chief, 104, 305.
Indian Hill Stock Farm, R. S. Veech's, 257, 325.
Indicator, 111.
Inheritor, 203.
Instant, 206.
Iowa, breeding establishments in, 328.
Iran Alto, 182, 236, 255.
Iron Duke, Golddust beats, 111.
Irma G., 257.
Iron's Cadmus, 62, 63, 99, 234, 261, 306.
Iroquois, 48.
Irwin, D. B., 234.
Ithuriel, 164.
Ives, Brayton, breeding farm of, 327.
Ixia, 203–204.

Jack Rossiter, 42.
James K. Polk, 42.
James L., 250.
James, Simon, 329.
Jamie, 268.
Janvier, W. R., 327.
Jay Bird, 80, 158, 168, 256.
Jay-eye-see, 5, 11, 308–309.
  Ancestry of, 132, 192, 250.
  Career of, 70.
  Records by, 9.
Jay Gould, 151, 202–204, 214.
  Foals sired by, 203, 260, 261, 262.
  Onward beaten by, 166.
J. C. Simpson, 265, 266.
Jeanne d'Arc, 130.
Jennie Cameron, 89.
Jennie Johnson, 127.
Jennison, A., 105.
Jennison Horse, the, 105.
Jenny, 228.
Jerome Eddy, 192, 201.
Jersey Highlander, 227.
Jessie Pepper, 126.
Jewel, 308.
Jewett, George M., 328.
  Quoted concerning the Duke of Brunswick line, 267–268.
Jewett, Henry C., 298, 327.
Jewett, Hugh J., 267.
Jewett Farm, Jerome Eddy at, 192.
Joe Bunker, 214.
Joe Elliot, 205.
Joe Patchen, 34, 121, 310–311, 320, 321.
Joe West, 310.
Joe Young, 310.
John A. McKerron, 168, 250.
John Goldsmith, 26.
John Morgan, Flora Temple beats, 47.
John Nelson, 255.
John R. Gentry, 123, 164, 309–310, 320, 321, 322, 323.
John S. Clark, 232.
Johnson, J. M., 329.
Johnson, Peter, Bodine driven by, 53–61.
John Stewart, 4.
Johnston, 320, 322.
Johnston, P. P., president National Trotting Association, 18, 20, 220, 288, 325.
John Waxy, 316.
Jones, Frank, 329.
Jones, Morris J., 76.
Jones, William, 40.
Josephine Young, 310.

Josephus, 208.
Joslyn Horse, the, 39.
Juanita, 256.
Jubilee de Jarnette, 104.
Jubilee Lambert, 104.
Judex, 256.
Judge, The, 264.
Judge Brigham (Jay Gould), 202.
Judge Fullerton, 53–61, 65, 204.
Judge Keeler, 127, 259.
Julia Aldrich, 7.
Julia Johnson, 312.
Juliet, 128.
Jupe, 164.
Jupiter, 38.
Justina, 7, 84, 85, 221.
Justin Morgan, 31, 32.
  Descendants of, 96–112, 203, 207.
  Description of, 90–92.
  Effect of Rysdyk's Hambletonian on, 151.
  History of, 88–94.
  Pacing horses claim blood of, 304, 313.
  Pedigree of, 89.
  Stud career of, 93.

Ka, daughter of Rossignol, 262.
Kalamazoo, races at, 47.
Kamala, 262.
Kansas, breeding establishments in, 328.
Kansas Chief, 65.
Kansas City, horse shows at, 290.
Kate, 197, 207.
Kate Allen, 316.
Kate Crockett, 227.
Kate McCall, 225.
Katharine A., 188.
Kathleen, 195, 252.
Katie Middleton, 119.
Katy Darling, 147, 152–153.
Kearsarge, 251.
Keene, James R., Sam Purdy bought by, 219.
Kennedy, C. W., 131.
Kenton, 320.
Kentucky, breeding establishments in, 325–326.
  Pacing horses in, 304.
Kentucky Clay, 31, 32.
Kentucky Futurity Stake, 179, 257.
Kentucky Hunter, 26, 46.
Kentucky Prince, 110, 124, 249, 251.
  Descendants of, 125, 266.
Kentucky Queen, 110.
Kentucky Trotting Horse Association, the, 324.
Kentucky Union, 188.
Kentucky Whip, 76.
Kentucky Wilkes, 97, 158.
  Description of, 165.
Keokuk, 243.
Kerner, Charles H., 297, 299, 330.
Ketcham, George H., 78, 328.
King, The, 158, 169.
King Darlington, 261.
King Rene, 123–124.
King Tom, 254.
King Wilkes, 243, 262.
Kiosk, 237.
Kip, Lawrence, 298, 299.
Kirkman, V. L., 328.
Kiswick, 203.
Kit, 313.
Kite tracks, advent of, 11.
  Passing of, 5, 79.
Kittson, N. W., 48, 328.
Kitty Bayard, 131.
Kitty Patchen, 121, 310.
Kitty Temple, 48.
Klatawah, 197.
Knapp, Shepherd F., 276, 297.
Knight, W. H., 18, 289.
Knox, J. W., Manette bred by, 263.
Kosciusko, 122, 143.

Kremlin, 80, 122–123, 126, 195, 242, 251, 262.
Career of, 195.
Stallion record of, 248.
Krishna, 262.

Ladew, E. R., 327.
Lady Abdallah, 155.
Lady Amanda, 176.
Lady Banker, 151.
Lady Bunker, 121, 167, 168.
Lady Byron, 226.
Lady de Jarnette, 104.
Lady Dexter, 249.
Lady Duke, 48.
Lady Dunn, 168, 214.
Lady Frank, 80, 168.
Lady Fulton, 144.
Lady Griswold, 170.
Lady Hamilton, 227.
Lady Horton, 264.
Lady Hunter, 65.
Lady Kin, 262.
Lady Lockwood, 217.
Lady Mackay, 247.
Lady Maud, 103.
Lady Merritt, 198.
Lady Moscow, 42, 44, 108–109.
Lady Nutwood, 242.
Lady of the Manor, 178.
Lady Palmer, 297.
Lady Patriot, 184, 186.
Lady Pilot, 243.
Lady Russell, descendants of, 181, 242, 262.
Exhibition of, at St. Louis Fair, 180–181.
Electioneer bred to, 181.
Lady Sanford, 202, 214.
Lady Sears, 214.
Lady Shannon, 140.
Lady Smathers, 108.
Lady Stout, 119, 264–265.
Lady Suffolk, 4, 8, 9, 37, 243.
First appearance of, 41.
Racing career of, 41–44.
Skin of, as an advertisement, 44–45.
Lady Surrey, 216.
Lady Sutton, 4, 108–109.
Lady Thorn, 32, 45, 116, 156, 261.
Career of, 116–117.
Dexter beats, 49, 213.
General Knox bred to, 103.
George Wilkes beats, 159.
Lady Thorn Jr., 197.
Lady Vernon, 47.
Lady Victory, 42.
Lady Waltemire, 196.
Lady Whitman, 212–213.
Lance, 136, 254, 265.
Lancelot, 237.
Lancess, 254.
Lancet, 97.
Lang, Gerhardt, 327.
Lang, T. L., 103.
Langmaid, William, 93.
Larabee, C. X., 328.
Lark, 257–258.
Lasell, C. W., 330.
Lauman, George, 288.
Laurin, Cyrille, 329.
Lawrence, Leonard W., 41.
Lawson, Thomas W., 330.
Lea, 26.
League of the American Driving Clubs, 302.
Leamington, 48.
Leland, 214.
Lena N., 198.
Lena Pepper, 126.
Leola, 258.
Lesa Wilkes, 168, 214, 259–260.
Lever, 195, 256.
Levity, 195, 256.
Lewis & Albough, breeders, 328.

Lewis Brothers, breeders, 325.
Lewis Hulse Mare, the, 184.
Lew Sayers, 217.
Lew Scott, 231.
Lexington, 48, 72, 107, 176, 195, 222, 251, 256, 257, 305.
  Ancestry of, 143, 147.
  Electioneer's claim to, as ancestor, refuted, 173.
Lexington, Ky., races at, 29, 34–35, 70, 81, 195.
Liberty, 103.
Liberty Bell, 245, 251.
Lieutenant Bassinger, 244.
Light-harness horses, development of, 9–10.
Lightning, 206.
Lilburn, Adam, 204.
Linsley, D. C., quoted, 90–92, 109.
Little Albert, 102.
Little Boy, 320.
Little Brown Jug, 312, 313, 320, 322.
Little Ida, 81.
Little John, 142.
Little Miss, 195, 252.
Liz Mardis, 254, 256.
Lizzie, 312.
Lizzie Walker, 206.
Lizzie Whips, 177.
Lobasco, 102.
Lock Goss Horse, the, 106.
Lockheart, 241, 251.
Lo Crine, 268.
Locustwood Farm, W. L. Brown's, 330.
London, 119.
Long-distance performances, 4.
Longfellow, 48.
Long Island Black Hawk, 208.
Longstreet, D. F., 288.
Lord Clinton, 102.
Lord Derby, 120, 222.
Lord Russell, 80, 195, 242.
Lorillard Mare, the, 203.
Lottie Loraine, 308.
Lou, 79.
Lou Dillon, 4, 14, 82–83.
  Ancestry of, 26–27, 28, 30, 186, 190, 198.
  Career of, 27–29.
  Price paid for, 27.
  Protest against 2.05 record of, 18.
  Records by, 4, 7, 9, 12–13, 29–30.
Louis Napoleon, 201, 223.
Louisville, horse shows at, 290.
  Races at, 47.
Lou Milton, 26, 28, 190.
Love, Joel, 153.
Love's Pilot, 318.
Lowland Mary, 213.
Lucia, 203, 260.
Lucile, 256.
Lucille Golddust, 52–61.
  Offspring of, 111–112.
Lucille's Baby, 112.
Lucy, 157, 203, 218, 260, 319, 320.
Lucy R., 247.
Lula, 52–61, 227.
Lula Wilkes, 227–228.
Lynne Bel, 178.
Lyon Mare, the, 171.

Mabel, 32, 78, 260.
Mabel L., 259.
Mac, race against Lady Suffolk, 44.
McCarty, John, 327.
  Joe Patchen owned by, 310.
McDonald, William, 47.
McDowell, "Andy," 75.
McDowell, Major Henry C., 281, 324.
  Dictator bought by, 192–193.
Mace, "Dan," driver and trainer, 53–61, 98, 100, 117, 134.

McFerran, James C., 199, 281, 324.
McGibbon, T. J., 325.
McHenry, M. H., Dan Patch driven by, 311.
Mackay, John W., 81.
McKinney, 167, 252, 320.
McKinstry Mare, the, 249.
McLaughlin, H. E., quoted, 23–24.
McLaughlin, "Sam," trainer, 159.
McNitt, James, 227.
Madam Temple, 46, 131.
Madden, John E., 325.
Madeleine, 151, 214.
Madison Square Garden, horse shows at, 290.
Mag Addison, 221.
Mag Ferguson, 124.
Maggie Gaines, 222.
Magic Flute, 203.
Magna Charta, 109.
Magnolia, 102.
Magnum Bonum, 141.
Mahogany, 203.
Maid, 258.
Maid of Ashland (Lady Thorn), 116.
Maiden, 228.
Maid of Fair Oaks, 268.
Maid Thorn, 200.
Maine, breeding farms in, 329.
Majolica, 206.
Major Delmar, 14, 30–32, 82, 182.
  Records by, 7, 29.
Major Edsall, 32, 78.
Major Ross, 265–266.
Major Winfield (Edward Everett), 204.
Mali, Henry W. T., president of National Association of Trotting Horse Breeders, 275.
Malice, 257.
Malmaison, 257.
Mambrina, 142.
Mambrino (English, sire of imported Messenger), 100, 120.
  Pedigree of, 135, 141–142.
Mambrino (son of imported Messenger), 117, 143.
  Descendants of, 37–38, 143–145, 171, 217, 222, 229.
Mambrino, Williams's, 197.
Mambrino Boy, 79, 80, 119–120.
Mambrino Chief, 32, 38, 39, 78, 79, 80, 116, 117–118, 120, 124–125, 127, 128, 155, 164, 168, 193, 197, 198, 243, 247, 258, 259, 260, 263, 308.
  Ancestry of, 113, 125.
  Description of, 114–115.
  Lady Thorn sired by, 116, 117.
Mambrino Chief Jr., 258.
Mambrino Dudley, 122.
Mambrino Gift, 63, 128, 133.
Mambrino Howard, 32, 78, 260.
Mambrino Kate, 119.
Mambrino King, 76, 120, 127, 222.
Mambrino Maid, 206–207.
Mambrino Patchen, 31, 32, 80, 118, 119, 121, 168.
  Descendants of, 121, 127, 166, 200, 222, 252, 264, 310.
  Trotters sired by, 119–120.
Mambrino Paymaster, 38, 113, 116, 125, 185.
Mambrino Pilot, 128.
Mambrino Russell, 242.
Mambrino Star, 80, 168.
Mambrino Startle, 206–207.
Mamie, 225.
Mamie C., 176.
Manager, 241.
Manaloa, 263.
Manetta, 257.
Manette, 82, 176, 263.
Manfred, 257.

Manice, E. A., 245.
Mansfield, 236.
Maplehurst Farm, John E. Thayer's, 164, 170, 330.
Marguerite, 261.
Marguerite A., 261.
Margrave, 182, 204, 252, 253, 254.
Maria Russell, 133, 239.
Marion, 107.
Mariposa Stock Farm, 76.
Marks, Miss A. A., 329.
Mark Time, 119, 264.
Marshland Stud, Benjamin F. Tracy's, 165.
Martense Maid, 203.
Martha Wilkes, 167, 252.
Marvin, Charles, trainer and driver, 53–61, 63, 72, 82, 174.
Mary A., 261.
Mary Mambrino, 121, 200.
Mary P. Leyburn, 181, 262.
Mascot, 322.
Masetto, 224, 264.
Massachusetts, breeding farms in, 75, 107, 123, 329–330.
  Introduction of horses into, 2.
Matchem, 143.
Mates, trotting with running, 6, 98.
Mattie, 151.
Mattie Graham, 195.
Mattie Hunter, 317, 319, 320.
Maud, 154.
Maud S., 5, 11, 18, 19, 20, 21, 133, 250.
  Ancestry of, 70, 72, 112, 194, 242.
  Career of, 69–72.
  Death of, 72.
  Double-harness work by, 85.
  Records by, 5, 9.
  St. Julien and, 68.
Maud V., team record of, 7.
Maury, Charles H., 329.
Maxey Cobb, 79, 84, 190.
Mayberry, C. C., 330.
May Bird, 158.
May Day, 39.
Mayflower, 81.
May King, 182, 228.
Maynard, J. E., 98.
May Queen, 182, 228.
Meddler, 75.
Medoc, 128, 134, 136.
Melinche, 81, 173.
Memphis, races at, 27, 28, 30, 35, 85.
Mendocino, 246.
Mercedes, 127.
Merriam, W. R., 328.
Merrivale, 264.
Merry Clay, 263–264.
Messenger, 32, 36, 41, 86–87, 103, 113, 117.
  Career of, 135–136.
  Descendants of, 36–37, 136–141, 171, 189, 203, 216, 217, 229.
  History of, 135–136.
  Pedigree of, 135.
  Value of thoroughbred foundation shown by, 273.
Messenger Duroc, 171, 200, 202.
  History of, 171–172.
  Progeny of, by Green Mountain Maid, 235–238.
Messenger-Hambletonian combination, 141.
Messner, D. A., Dan Patch bred by, 311.
Metropolitan, 251.
Michigan, breeding establishments in, 328.
Middletown, Green Mountain Maid bred to, 234.
Midnight, 132.
Miller, Guy, 276, 326.
Miller, James, 153.
Miller & Sibley, breeders, 329.
Miller's Damsel, 118, 136, 143.

Mills, Harrison, 326.
Mills, J. M., 326.
Milton Medium, 26–27, 190.
Minerva, 134.
Minna, 97, 165.
Minnehaha, 81, 243, 246–247.
Minnesota, breeding establishments in, 328.
Miranda, 235–236, 239.
Miriam, 107.
Miss Copeland, 31.
Miss Emma, 178.
Miss Fearing, 204.
Miss Russell, 70, 112, 262.
  Breeding of, to Harold, 194–195.
  Career of, 132–133.
  Death of, 243.
  Exclusiveness of, 132.
  History of, 239–243.
  Pedigree of, 132–133.
Miss Shepherd, 239.
Miss Whitney, 64, 201.
Mitchell, John L., 328.
Moccasin, 203.
Moccasin Mare, the, 203.
Mocking Bird, 120.
Modesty, 37.
Mohawk Chief, 258.
Mokhladi, 229.
Molly Morris, 65.
Monarch, 265.
"Monarch of the Home-stretch," Robert McGregor called, 78.
Monbels, 246.
Monk, The, 6, 85, 120.
Monmouth Eclipse, 136.
Montana, stock farms in, 263, 328.
Monte Carlo, 246.
Monterey, 198.
Montgomery, 203.
Moor, The, 177, 243–244.
Moore, A. H., 329.
Moore, T. E., 325.
Moquette, 170.
Morgan, John M., 63.
Morgan, Joseph B., Grand Bashaw imported by, 216.
Morgan, Justin, owner of Justin Morgan, 88, 93.
Morgan, Barnard's, 110.
Morgan Chester, 37.
Morgan Eagle, 4, 38, 108, 109, 110.
Morgan Eagle, Henderson's, 109.
Morgan Tally Ho, 101.
Morgan tribe, the, 37, 86–88, 94–95.
Morrill, 38. *See* Old Morrill.
Morrill, French, 106.
Morris, A. Newbold, 299.
Morris, Lewis G., 143.
Morrow, R. S., 67.
Morse, Calvin, 227.
Morse, M. M., 288.
Morse Horse, the, 38, 227–229.
Moscow, 4, 44.
Moulton, G. S., 276.
Mountain Boy, 204.
Mountain Maid, 106.
Much Better, 197.
Muley, 253.
Munson, Isaac, 139.
Muscovite, 251.
Myron Perry, 157.
Myrtha Whips, 178.
Mystery, 127, 259.
Mystic, 127.
Mystic Park, races at, 51.

Naiad Queen, 230.
Nancy Awful, 65.
Nancy Hanks, 9, 11, 154, 330.
  Career of, 74.
  Pedigree of, 74, 190, 251.
Nancy Lee, 74, 190.
Nancy Pope, 129.
Nancy Taylor, 129.

Nancy Whitman, 33, 78, 214.
Napoleon, 38, 65, 185.
Narka, 112.
Narragansett pacers, 2, 303.
Nashville, races at, 80.
National Association of Trotting Horse Breeders, formation of, 275.
  Officers of, 276.
  Passing of, 284.
  Rules of, 276–280.
  Sally Russell's pedigree decided by, 239–241.
National Horse Show Association, the, 290.
National Trotting Association, formation of, 286–287.
  Officers of, 288–289.
Natural Barb Mare, 135.
Naugatuck, 39.
Nellie Horton, 264.
Nellie Sayre, 223.
Nelson, 79, 207–208.
Nelson, C. H., 207, 329.
Nerea, 255.
Neta Medium, 84.
Netherland, 312.
Nettie, 151.
Nettie Burlew, 230.
Nettie Clay, 243.
Nettie King, 76, 221, 222.
Nettie Murphy, 76, 222.
Newburgh, 212.
Newman, Scott, 325.
Newminster Stud, W. H. Fearing's, 203.
New York, breeding establishments in, 326–327.
New York Trotting Club, the, 285.
Nicholas, 140.
Nico, 179.
Nigger Baby, 38.
Nightingale, 4, 33, 78, 120, 260.
Nina, 254.
Nominator, 203.
Nominee, 203.
Noontide, 132, 195.
Nora Wilkes, 80.
Norcross, E. L., 106.
Norhawk, 258.
Norlaine, 181, 228, 236.
Norma, 181, 228.
Norman, 38, 181, 227, 228–229, 257.
Norris, F. D., 276.
Norris, J. D., 276.
North American, 196.
Norton, Selah, 88.
Norval, 181, 228, 236.
Nova Scotia, horses introduced into, from France, 2.
Nutbourne, 242.
Nutspra, 7.
Nutula, 242.
Nutwood, 7, 82, 331.
  Ancestry of, 123, 241.
  Descendants of, 127, 175–176, 241, 263.
Nutwood Wilkes, 168.

Oakland Baron, 170, 247.
O'Blennis, 144.
Ohio, breeding farms in, 328.
Olcott, Frederic P., 263, 298, 299, 327.
Old Cadde, 141.
Old Morrill, 105, 106.
Old Mountain Slasher, 317.
Old Partner, 142.
Old Sorrel, 202.
Old Traveller, Thompson's, 316, 317.
Ole Bull, 39.
Oliver, Joseph, Cassius M. Clay bred by, 217.
One Eye, 138, 145.
One Eyed Kentucky Hunter, 46.
Oneida Chief, 42.

O'Neil, James, Jay Gould cared for by, 204.
Onward, 125, 158, 165.
  Career of, 165–166.
  Descendants, 166, 181, 253, 256.
Onward Silver, 125, 166.
  Pedigree of, 188–189.
Orange Girl, 151.
Orator, 195, 252.
Oro Fino, 263.
Ottley, John K., quoted on pacers and trotters in the South, 314–315.
Ouida, 126.
Overton, May, 328.
Ozanam, 250.

Pacers, Alcantara's, 166–167.
  Distinct type from trotters, 321.
  Electioneer sires only two, 177.
  Famous, 195, 197–198, 314–319.
  In the South, 314–315.
  Tom Hal family of, 317–319.
Pacing Abdallah, 34, 311.
Pacing records, 34–35, 320, 321–322.
Packer, L. D., 276.
Page, Horatio, 286.
Palatine, 236.
Palita, 236.
Palo Alto, ancestry, 80, 176, 182, 255.
  Career of, 181–182.
  Descendants, 182, 236, 245, 255.
  Records by, 5, 22, 176, 207, 208.
Palo Alto Belle, 245.
Palo Alto Stock Farm, 327.
  Residence at, of—
    Advertiser, 228.
    Beautiful Bells, 244.
    Dame Winnie, 255.
    Dexter Prince, 249–250.
    Electioneer, 174, 235.
    Lady Russell, 181.
    Sontag Mohawk, 258.
Pancoast, 76, 122, 124, 200, 259.
Paola, 255.
Parks, W. M., Prospero campaigned by, 235.
Parkville Farm, J. H. Shults's, 103.
Parkway Farm, John McCarty's, 310.
Pasonte, 255.
Patchen, George M., Cassius M. Clay owned by, 217.
  Henry Clay bred by, 216.
Patchen Maid, 247.
Patchen Wilkes, 121, 158, 310, 320.
Pat Cleburne, 306.
Pate, R. C., 122.
Patriot, 184.
Patron, 121, 200, 259.
Patronage, 75, 76, 121, 200, 259.
Paul, 235.
Paul Pry, 41, 138.
Paymaster, 113, 120.
Peacemaker, 205.
Pearl, 216.
Pearl Onward, 166.
Peerless, 212, 214.
Pelham, 4, 8, 42.
Penistan, Richard, 325–326.
Pennsylvania, breeding farms in, 329.
Pepper, R. P., 166, 325.
Perkins, F. E., 329.
Perkins, S. R., 106.
Perkins, Urban, 105.
Perrin, George E., 46.
Persian, 253.
Pet, 321.
Peter Swigert Mare, the, 72.
Peter the Great, 75, 134, 190.
Pfeifer, "Peg," driver, 159.
Phallas, 79, 125, 192, 250.
Pheasant, 137.
Phebon W., 259.
Philadelphia, horse shows at, 290.
  Races at, 42, 47.

Philips, 171.
Phil Thompson, 164.
Phœbe Wilkes, 259.
Piedmont, 124, 156, 197, 244.
Pierce, Henry, 27, 328.
Pierce Brothers, 26.
Pilot (Alexander's, black horse), 38, 256, 304, 318.
  Description of, 129.
  History of, 129–131.
Pilot, Love's, 318.
Pilot Jr., ancestry of, 38, 129–131.
  Descendants of, 127, 128, 131–134, 179, 195, 239, 252, 263, 318.
  History of, 129, 131.
  Mambrino Chief matched against, 114.
  Miss Russell sired by, 239.
  Trotters sired by, 131.
Pilot Medium, 134, 190.
Pilot Russell, 242.
Pilot Temple, 131.
Pixley, 203.
Planet, 80, 176, 254.
Plant, R. H., 329.
Pleasant Girl, 268.
Plow Boy, 297.
Pocahontas (by Ethan Allen, dam Pocahontas by Iron's Cadmus), 99.
Pocahontas (by imported Glencoe), 254.
Pocahontas (pacer, by Iron's Cadmus), 63, 99, 207, 261, 306, 322.
Poem, 203.
Pointer, Captain H. P., pacers bred by, 313–314.
Polly Barber, 196.
Ponce de Leon, 121, 200, 259.
Pond, C. M., 329.
Porter, John, 100.
Portia, 206.
Post Boy, 297.
Potential, 263.
Pot-8-os, 136, 137.
Potomac, 137.
Powell Brothers, breeders, 329.
Powers, 185.
Powers, Lewis J., quoted in "Tales of the Turf," 293–295.
Pratt, John, 135.
Prefix, 251.
Price, Dr. S., 326.
Priceless, 259.
Prime, 259.
Primrose, 126, 155, 257.
Prince, 7, 47.
Prince Alert, 14, 35, 82, 311–312, 320.
Prince George, 249–250.
Prince Imperial, 48.
Prince Lavalard, 261.
Prince of India, 251.
Prince of Orange, 200, 251.
Princeps, 122, 126, 155, 257, 260.
Prince Pulaski, 317.
Prince Regent, 127.
Princess, 27, 141.
  Ethan Allen beats, 98.
  Flora Temple *vs.*, 47.
  Hambletonian (Rysdyk's), bred to, 189.
Princess Clara, 112, 250.
Princeton, 251.
Prince Wilkes, 164.
Prodigal, 76, 121, 200, 259.
Progression in horses, 221–222.
Prophet, 31.
Prophet Jr., 31.
Proscription, 262.
Prose, 203.
Prospect Hill Stock Farm, 178, 244.
Prospero, 235.
Protein, 206.

Pruden's Blue Bull, 225.
Pugh Aratus, 207.
Puss Prall, 119, 264.
  Descendants of, 265.

Quadrilateral Trotting Combination, formation of, 292.
Quartermaster, 167.
Queen Dido, 164.
Queen Mary, 133.
Queen's Daughter, The, 48.
Quimby, T. L., secretary of Gentlemen's Driving Club of Boston, 302.
Quimby Messenger, 38.

Races, famous: —
  American Eclipse *vs.* Henry, 136.
  Bertrand *vs.* Aratus and Creeping Kate, at Charleston (1826), 142.
  Columbian Exposition Stake, 102.
  Dutchman-Americus-Lady Suffolk, 42–44.
  Fearnaught's, at Buffalo (1868), 107.
  George Wilkes *vs.* Ethan Allen, 160.
  Goldsmith Maid *vs.* Smuggler at Cleveland (1876), 51–62.
  Kentucky Futurity Stake, 179, 257.
  Stallion, for $20,000 (1888), 248.
Rachel, 265.
Ralph Wilkes, 126, 164, 268.
Rarus, 8, 65–67.
Rataplan, 254.
Rattler, 3, 42.
Rattler, Biggart's, 38.
Rattler, Thornton's, 133, 239.
Raymond, W. H., 328.
Reality, 112.
Records, championship, 4.
  Double-harness, 7–9, 30, 71, 84–85.
  Five-year-old, 176.
  Four-in-hand, 7.
  Half-mile, 7.
  High-wheel, 5–6.
  Lady Suffolk standard, 45.
  One-year-old, Norlaine's, 236, 238.
  Pacing, 34–35, 320, 321–322.
  Saddle, 6.
  Stallion, 78–80, 190, 195, 207, 208.
  Team, 6–9, 30, 71, 84–85.
  Three-abreast, 7.
  Three-year-old, 176, 206.
  Two-year-old, 81–84, 175–176.
  Wagon, 7–9, 30.
    Dexter's, 214.
    Volunteer's, 184.
Red Bird, 230.
Red Duke, 268.
Red Heart, 246–247.
Red Jacket, 37, 164, 165.
  Ancestry of, 96–97.
Redmond, W. F., 327.
Red Wilkes, 97, 158, 164.
  Comparison of, with Duke of Brunswick, 268–269.
  Descendants of, 268–269.
Re-Election, 181, 242, 262.
Refina, 262.
Registration of trotters, rules for, 282–284.
Regulus, 135.
Reina, 102, 127, 259.
Reina Victoria, 251.
Reindeer, Flora Temple beats, 47.
Relf, C. P., 116, 159, 161.
Reubenstein, 309.
Revenue, 254.
Reverie, Robert Bonner buys, 270–271.

Rhode Island, 47, 157.
Rhode Island, breeding in, 329.
Rhythmic, 170.
Rice, William, 93.
Richard, 225.
Richards, A. Keene, 146–147, 239.
Richball, 319.
Rigolette, 256.
Rio Alto, 236.
Road Horse Association of State of New York, formation of, 298.
Road houses, old-time New York, 296.
Robbie P., 104.
Roberta A., 256.
Robert Bruce, 76.
Robert Fillingham (George Wilkes), 156–157, 160.
Robert J., 195, 310, 320, 321, 322.
Robert McGregor, 4, 32, 33, 78, 214.
Robin Grey, 257.
Robinson, A. H., 328.
Rochester, races at, 42, 68, 70, 79, 185.
Rockefeller, Frank, 328.
Rockefeller, John D., 297.
Rockefeller, William, 84, 104, 297, 299.
Rockwell, Elias Lee, 130.
Rodes, Levi S., 116.
Rodes Mare, the, 31, 116, 118.
Rogers, Joseph, 93.
Rolla, 37.
Rolla Golddust, 111, 292.
Roma, 112.
Roosevelt, James, 185.
Rosa Lee, 140.
Rosalie Sommers, 254.
Rosalind, 112, 154.
Rosaline Wilkes, 112.
Rosamond, 111.
Rose, L. J., 270, 327.
Breeder of —
Beautiful Bells, 243.
Reverie, 270.
Stamboul, 247–248.
Rosebud, 261, 262.
Rose Leaf, team record of, 7.
Rosemont, 244.
Rose of Washington, 98.
Rossignol, 262.
Round Top Farm, Athel at, 263.
Roving Nelly, 80.
Rowdy Boy, 319.
Rowellen, 246.
Rowena, 147.
Royal Fearnaught, 108.
Royal George, 38.
Family of, 226–227.
Rubber, 170.
Ruby, 247.
Rumor, 134.
Rundle & White, breeders, 329.
Running mates, trotting with, 6, 98.
Ruppert, Jacob, 170, 298, 326.
Rusina, 242.
Russell, Henry S., 52, 60, 62, 63, 98, 107, 286, 288, 330.
Russella, 242.
Russell's Hambletonian. *See* Hambletonian, Russell's.
Russia, 242.
Rustique, 242.
Rynders, Isaiah, 286.
Aberdeen owned by, 186–188.
Rysdyk, 48.
Rysdyk, William M., 145–151.
Rysdyk's Hambletonian. *See* Hambletonian, Rysdyk's.

Sadie Mac, 134, 179.
St. Arnaud, 127.
St. Bel, 177, 178, 244.
St. Clair, 81–82, 175.

St. Cloud, 213.
St. Elmo, 108.
St. Julien, 8, 67–68, 185, 223.
St. Lawrence, Kinkead's, 133.
St. Lawrence tribe, the, 232.
St. Louis, horse shows at, 290.
  Lady Russell exhibited at, 180.
  Races at, 42.
St. Remo, 68.
Saladin, 38.
Salisbury, Monroe, 327.
Sallie Durbrow, 270.
Sallie Feagles, 205.
Sally Anderson, 33, 124.
Sally B., 195, 256.
Sally Benton, 258.
Sally Miller, 4.
Sally Russell, 112, 239.
  Bred to Pilot Jr., 132.
  Miss Russell produced by, 132–133.
  Pedigree of, settled, 239–241.
Sally Simmons, 7.
Sally Simpson, 266.
Sally Southworth, 265.
Saltus, Nicholas, compilation of 2.30 performers by, 45, 275.
Sampson, 135.
Sam Purdy, 219.
  Story of death of, 219–220.
Sanborn, W. A., 328.
Sandal, 203.
Sanders, J. H., Breeders' Trotting Stud Book edited by, 280.
Sanders, Millard F., 27.
San Mateo Stock Farm, 167–168.
Sannie G., 229.
Santa Claus, 25, 197, 260.
Santa Rosa Farm, 26.
Sapphire, 203.
Sarah Puff, 42.
Sargeant, A. V., 327.
Sarpedon, 147.
Satinet, 171.
Sayles, F. C., 76, 329.
Sayre, Decatur, 222.
Scannell, John J., 77.
Schmulbach, Henry, 329.
Sclavonic, 243.
Scotland, 133.
Screwdriver, 3, 40, 285.
Seacord, Fred, 328.
Searcher, 102.
Seely, Edmund, owner of American Star, 210.
Seely, Jonas, 208.
  Rysdyk's Hambletonian bred by, 145.
Seely's American Star. *See* American Star, Seely's.
Selim, 144.
Semi-Tropic, 247.
Senator L., 4.
Sentinel, 186.
Shackelford, J. T., 326.
Shanghai Mary, 233–234.
Shark, 136, 137, 191, 249, 265.
Sharpless, Charles L., 149.
Shawmut, 186, 223.
Shepard, Jonathan, 93.
Sherman, 158.
Sherman, George D., 327.
Sherman, James, 96.
Sherman Black Hawk, 38, 102.
Sherman Morgan, 38, 96–97, 101, 165.
Sherwood, G. W., 328.
Shields, dirt and wind, 12–13, 14–17, 22–24.
  Official discussion of, 20–21.
  Views of J. M. Forbes on, 82–83.
Shipman, 268.
Shults, John H., 73, 103, 199, 298, 327.
Shultshurst, 72, 73, 308.
Sibley, J. C., 73.

Sidi Hamet, 126.
Sidney, 25, 26, 28, 186, 198.
Sidney Dillon, 26, 30, 186, 198.
Signal, 102.
Silvertail, 145.
Silverton, 225.
Simmons, 7, 158, 170.
Simmons, William L., 101, 156, 157, 158, 325.
  Quoted concerning George Wilkes, 159–162.
Simmons, Z. E., 98, 156, 325.
Simonson, Charles, 229.
Simpson, William, 327.
Sinbad, 218.
Singerly, George A., 164.
Sir Archy, 78, 118, 120, 121, 122, 142, 143, 147, 254.
Sir Archy Duroc, 202.
Sir Charles, 103, 254.
Sir Charles, Howard's, 168.
Sir Henry, 37.
Sir Peter, 138, 285.
Sir Wallace, Todhunter's, 181, 228.
Sir Walter, 144, 188.
Sir Walter Jr., 188.
Sir William, Lear's, 168.
Slander, 134.
Slasher, 318.
Sleepy George, 322.
Sleepy Tom, 319, 322.
Smathers, E. E., 29, 31.
Smith, Elizur, 330.
Smith, George H., 287, 288.
Smith, Henry N., 52, 276.
  Owner of—
    General Knox, 103.
    Jay Gould, 202.
    Lady Thorn, 116–117.
    Rosebud, 261.
    Tattler, 134.
Smith, W. R., 329.
Smuggler, 52, 63, 64, 65, 79.
Snap, 135.
Snediker, Isaac, 144.
Snow, David, 100.
Snow Heels, 313.
Sonnet, 203.
Sontag, 31, 140.
Sontag Dixie, 31, 140, 182.
Sontag Mohawk, 140, 258.
Sontag Nellie, 140, 258.
Sophie, 74.
Soprano, 258.
Soso, 81.
Sour Crout, 117, 143.
Sovereign, 195, 252.
Speedway, agitation for a, in New York, 297–298.
  Building of, 299–300.
Sphinx, 177, 179.
Spicer, driver of Americus, 44.
Spier, William E., 30, 327.
Spirit, 229.
Splan, driver, 66.
Sprague, Amasa, 99, 286.
Sprague & Akers, breeders, 328.
Sprague Golddust, 111–112.
Spring Hill Stud Farm, 191.
Sprite, 127, 179.
Stamboul, 126, 207, 247–248.
Stanford, Leland, 72, 233.
  Advertiser owned by, 228.
  Advocate of early development of horses, 174–175.
  Beautiful Bells bought by, 244.
  Dame Winnie bought by, 255.
  Elaine owned by, 236.
  Electioneer bought by, 173, 234.
  Refusal of $100,000 for Palo Alto, 182.
  Two-year-old champions bred by, 81–82.
  Vice-president of National Association of Trotting Horse Breeders, 276.

Stanza, 203.
Star, 213.
Star Hal, 314.
Starling, 135.
Star Pointer, 35, 310, 322.
  Pedigree of, 313–314.
  Records by, 35, 312, 322.
Startle, 206–207.
Stearns, George M., letter concerning Robert Bonner, 73.
Steel, Robert, 189, 329.
Steinway, 196–197.
Stemwinder, 193.
Stevens, George C., Belle of Wabash's pedigree settled by, 244.
Stockbridge Chief, 98, 185.
Stockholder, 120, 143, 239.
Stockings, 318–319.
Stockwell, 254.
Stokes, W. E. D., 325.
Stone, Elijah, 225.
Stone, Samuel, 93.
Stoner, Colonel R. G., 196, 324, 326.
Stonewall Jackson, 49.
Stony Ford, Charles Backman's, 125, 171, 234, 249, 326.
  Monument to Green Mountain Maid at, 238.
Storm, 234.
Stout, H. I. & F. D., breeders, 328.
Strader, R. S., 217–218, 326.
Stranger, 103, 262.
Strathmore, 25, 196–198, 258.
Strideaway, 261.
Stump-the-Dealer, 305.
Stump-the-Dealer, Adam's, 312–313.
Stump-the-Dealer, Sugg's, 313.
Suburban Stock Farm, 30, 182.
Suffrage, 242.
Sulkies, bicycle, 5, 11–12, 74.
  High-wheel, *vs.* bicycle, 18–22, 83.
Sultan, 81, 247.
Sultana, 247.
Sumpter, 147.
Sunol, 5, 11, 175, 176.
  History of, 72–73.
  Price paid for, by Robert Bonner, 270.
  Records by, 9, 82.
Sunshine Stud, D. B. Irwin's, 234.
Superior, 200.
Surpol, 258.
Surprise, 258.
Sutherland & Benjamin, breeders, 328.
Sutton, Lewis J., 152.
Sweepstakes, 215, 264, 313.
Sweetheart, 81, 246, 247.
Sweetness, 25, 185–186, 198.
Sweet Owen, 127.
Swift, 237.
Sybil, 203.
Syndic, 203.

Tackey, 133.
Tacony, 47, 98.
Taffolet Barb, 135.
"Taking the Reins," Ehninger's, 50.
Talbert, A. S., 326.
"Tales of the Turf," W. H. Gocher's, quoted, 293–295.
Tanner, Charles, 20.
Tartar, 226.
Tattler, 134, 263.
Team records, 6–9, 30, 71, 84–85.
Telamon, 134, 263.
Telegraph, 31, 65.
Telie, 177.
Telltale, 263.
Temple Wilkes, 165.
Tennessee, breeding farms in, 328–329.
  Foundation pacing horses of, 316–319.
Tennessee Pointer, 314.

Terre Haute, races at, 74, 75, 77, 79, 190.
Terror, 201, 223.
Texana, 177.
Texas, breeding farms in, 329.
Thayer, John E., 164, 170, 302, 330.
The Abbot. *See* Abbot.
The Judge. *See* Judge.
The King. *See* King.
The Monk. *See* Monk.
Thomas Jefferson, 63.
Thompson, 262.
Thompson, J. W., 328.
Thomson, Alden W., quoted, 138–139.
Thorn, 264.
Thorndale, Edwin Thorne's, 125, 154, 326.
Thorne, Edwin, 113–114, 186.
Thornetta, 117.
Thornton's Rattler. *See* Rattler.
Three Feathers, 203.
Three-year-olds, Electioneer's, 176.
Records by, 176, 206.
Thurman, Allen G., 328.
Till, dam of Prince Alert, 311.
Tilton, W. S., 276.
Timoleon, 143, 254.
Tiny, 262.
Tippoo Saib, 36.
Tod, John, 292.
Todhunter, R. P., 324.
Toler, H. G., 309, 328.
Tomah, 203.
Tom Crowder, 38.
Tom Hal, 304, 305, 313.
Tom Hal, Gibson's, 312–313.
Tom Hal, Kittrell's, 312.
Tom Hal, Knight's, 313.
Tom Hal family, the, 317, 318, 319.
Tom Hal Jr., 312.
Tommy Britton, 245, 251.
Tom Rolfe, 207, 319.
Tom Teemer, 257.
Tom Thumb, 208.
Topgallant, 3, 36, 40, 41, 138, 239, 285.
Topsy (Princess), 189.
Toronto Chief, 31, 226.
Toronto Sontag, 31, 140, 182, 258.
Toto, 260.
Tough, Captain W. S., 62.
Tracy, Benjamin F., 73, 97, 165, 233, 259, 276, 326.
Pedigree of Seely's American Star according to, 212.
Tramp, 111.
Traveller, Lloyd's, 89.
Traveller, McMeen's, 313.
Traveller, Morton's imported, 89.
Traveller, Thompson's, 316–317.
Treacy, B. J., 325.
Tredwell, John, Abdallah (1) owned by, 144.
Trevillian, 169.
Trinket, 70, 126, 257, 260.
Trio, 214.
"Trotting Horse of America, The," Foster's, 42.
Trotting and Pacing Record, Chester's, 83, 94.
Trouble, 285.
True Briton, 88–89, 151.
Truffle, 243.
Truman, 177.
Trustee, 38, 48, 195, 218, 254, 256, 265.
Trustee Jr., 254–255.
Tuckahoe, 63.
Tuna, 101.
Turf, 135.
Turk, Bartoulet's, 230.
Turk, Duke of Newcastle's, 135.
Turnbull, William, 70, 297.
Tuscarora, 112.
Twilight, 132, 251.

Twombley, Ezekiel, 97.
Two-year-olds, champion, 81–84.
Electioneer's, 175–176.

Uhlien Brothers, breeders, 328.
Unalala, 68.
Undine, 165.
Union Course, races at, 46–47, 285.
Unknown, 321.

Vail, Thomas J., 286, 288.
Valensin Stock Farm, 25.
Vanderbilt, Cornelius, 296–297.
Post Boy and Plow Boy driven by, 297.
Rivalry between Robert Bonner and, 297.
Vanderbilt, William H., 69–70, 85, 187, 297.
Van Ranst, C. W., 136.
Veech, R. S., 257, 281, 324.
Velie, Wellington, 46.
Venture, 193.
Venus, 26, 28, 30, 198.
Vera Capel, 170.
Vermont, breeders in, 329.
Vermont (gray gelding), 140.
Vermont, Gill's, 308.
Vermont Black Hawk, 38, 65, 100, 207.
Description of, 97.
Vermont Hero, 102, 103.
Vermont Morgan, 110.
Victor, 78, 259.
Victor Bismarck, 201, 223.
Viking, 133.
Village Farm, C. J. Hamlin's, 76, 85, 221.
Chimes at, 178, 245.
Hal Pointer at, 313.
Virginia, horses in early, 2.
Stock farms in, 329.
Voltaire, 134, 197, 263.
Volunteer, 25, 67, 185–186, 198, 251, 259.
History of, 184–186.
Voyager, 130.

Wadsworth, General James, 216.
Wagner, 76.
Wallace, J. H., Belle of Wabash's pedigree questioned by, 244.
Retirement of, from editorship of Register, 282.
Sally Russell's pedigree questioned by, 239–241.
Wallace's Trotting Register, 240.
First issue of, 275.
Semi-official organ of National Association of Trotting Horse Breeders, 277–278.
Walnut Grove Farm, 186.
Walnut Hall, 258.
Walnut Hall Farm, L. V. Harkness's, 326.
War Dance, 147.
Warder, 133.
Washington, Burr's, 38.
Washington Denmark, 318.
Waterloo, 133.
Waters, F. S., 328.
Waterwitch, 127, 133–134, 179.
Wavelet, 133.
Waxana, 72, 176.
Waxy, 48, 72, 176, 254.
Waxy, Van Meter's, 305.
Webster, 128.
Wedgewood, 123, 197, 309.
Welbeck, 228.
Welch, Aristides, 48, 196.
Wellington, 261.
Wells, E. S., 327.
Wells, S. C., 327.
Wells Star, 264.
Wentworth, 200.

West, Colonel Richard, 124, 165, 191, 200, 281, 324.
West Australian, 253.
Westmont, 319.
West Virginia, breeders in, 329.
Whalebone, 41, 138, 285.
Whip, Blythe's, 110.
Whip, Cannon's, 257.
Whips, 177, 178.
Whisker, 218, 253, 254.
Whiskey Jane, 219.
Whistle Jacket, 171.
White, Horace, 302.
White, W. H., 328.
Whitehead, H. M., 169, 298.
White River Stock Farm, 328.
White Turk, 135.
Whittemore, Charles, 330.
Wichita, races at, 33.
Widow Machree, 186, 212, 214.
Wiggins, 188.
Wildair, 89.
Wildflower, 81, 175.
Wilkes, Ralph, 170.
Wilkesberry, 34, 311.
Wilkes Boy, 121, 158, 264.
Wilkes Golddust, 112.
Will Cody, 225.
William Fourth, 244.
William L., 79, 168–169, 214.
William Penn, 198, 205.
William Wallace, 268.
William Welch, 48.
Williams, C. W., 328.
Williams, G. T., 113.
Williams, Warren, 113.
Willie Wilkes, 265.
Willis, J. D., 222, 276.
Will Leyburn, 170.
Wilson, James, 225, 328.
Wilson, W. H., 63, 157, 247, 276, 324.
Wilton, 158, 170, 253.
Wind-shields, J. M. Forbes's views on, 82–83. *See* Shields.
Winthrop Messenger, 37.
Winton, 309.
Wisconsin, breeding farms in, 328.
Wiser, J. P., 329.
Wiser, W. P., 276.
Witherell Messenger, 38.
Withers, General W. T., 101.
  Aberdeen bought by, 187–188.
  Almont bought by, 124.
  Cassius M. Clay owned by, 218.
  Happy Medium owned by, 189–190.
  Member of Executive Committee of National Association of Trotting Horse Breeders, 276.
Witherspoon, Lister, 325.
Woodbine, 122, 123, 309.
Woodburn Farm, R. A. Alexander's, 123, 129, 153, 325.
  Residence at, of—
    Australian, 253.
    Élite, 236–237.
    Miss Russell, 239.
    Primrose, 257.
Woodburn Farm cup, 71.
Woodbury Morgan, 37, 96, 108, 109.
Woodford, 76, 122.
Woodford Mambrino, 80, 122–123, 126, 200, 242, 257.
Woodruff, Hiram, 42.
  Dexter trained by, 213.
  Quoted, 108–109.
Woolley, Charles W., 51, 288.
Work, Frank, 84, 297.
Wyoming, breeding farms in, 329.

Yankee (of year 1806), 3.
York Boy, 8, 85.
Young America, 97.

Young Bashaw, 37, 38, 216.
Young Bassinger, 244.
Young Bulrush, 105.
Young Daisy, 261.
Young Emelius, 253.
Young Engineer, 37.
Young Fashion, 265.
Young Flaxy, 31.
Young Jim, 34, 168, 169.
Young Morrill, 38, 106, 108.
Young Patriot, 184.
Young Portia, 263.
Young Rolfe, 207.

Zambra, 4.
Zanesville, Fair Oaks breeding farm at, 267.
Zelica, 34, 311.
Zephyr, 318.
Zilcadi, 110–111.
Zilcadi Golddust, 112.
Zoe B., 225.

THE AMERICAN SPORTSMAN'S LIBRARY

Edited by CASPAR WHITNEY

Crown 8vo **Cloth** **Each $2.00 net**

THE DEER FAMILY

By **THEODORE ROOSEVELT**, **T. S. VAN DYKE**, **D. G. ELLIOTT**, and **A. J. STONE**. With many illustrations by CARL RUNGIUS, and map by DR. C. HART MERRIAM.

UPLAND GAME BIRDS

By **EDWYN SANDYS** and **T. S. VAN DYKE**. With many illustrations by L. A. FUERTES, A. B. FROST, J. O. NUGENT, and C. L. BULL.

SALMON AND TROUT

By **DEAN SAGE**, **W. C. HARRIS**, and **C. H. TOWNSEND**. With many illustrations by A. B. FROST and others.

THE WATER-FOWL FAMILY

By **LEONARD C. SANFORD**, **L. B. BISHOP**, and **T. S. VAN DYKE**. With many illustrations by L. A. FUERTES, A. B. FROST, and C. L. BULL.

BASS, PIKE, PERCH, AND PICKEREL

By **JAMES A. HENSHALL, M.D.** With many illustrations by MARTIN JUSTICE and others.

THE BIG GAME FISHES OF THE UNITED STATES

By **CHARLES F. HOLDER**. With many illustrations in color by CHARLES F. W. MIELATZ and others.

MUSK-OX, BISON, SHEEP, AND GOAT

By **CASPAR WHITNEY**, **GEORGE BIRD GRINNELL**, and **OWEN WISTER**. With many illustrations by CARL RUNGIUS and others.

In preparation for early issue

GUNS, AMMUNITION, AND TACKLE

By **A. W. MONEY**, **W. B. CARLIN**, **A. L. A. HIMMELWRIGHT**, and **J. HARRINGTON KEENE**.

THE BEAR FAMILY

By **DR. C. HART MERRIAM**. With illustrations by CARL RUNGIUS and others.

COUGAR, WILD CAT, WOLF, AND FOX

THE MACMILLAN COMPANY

66 Fifth Avenue, New York

THE AMERICAN SPORTSMAN'S LIBRARY

Edited by CASPAR WHITNEY

Crown 8vo **Cloth** **$2.00 net**

SECOND SERIES

THE SPORTING DOG

By **JOSEPH A. GRAHAM**. With many illustrations from photographs.

AMERICAN YACHTING

By **W. P. STEPHENS**. With many illustrations by E. A. SCHELL and CARLTON T. CHAPMAN.

THE TROTTING AND THE PACING HORSE

By **HAMILTON BUSBEY**. With many illustrations from photographs.

IN PREPARATION

The American Race Horse, the Running Horse
Rowing and Track Athletics
Lawn Tennis and Lacrosse
Skating, Hockey, and Kite Sailing
Photography for the Sportsman Naturalist
Baseball and Football
Riding and Driving

The Macmillan Company
66 Fifth Avenue - - - New York

UNIVERSITY OF CALIFORNIA LIBRARY

This book is DUE on the last date stamped below.

Fine schedule: 25 cents on first day overdue
50 cents on fourth day overdue
One dollar on seventh day overdue.

JUN 21 1947

11Apr'49 HJ

'50 CS

29May'52 C JA

16May 5 2 LI

2Jul'57

REC'D LD

JUL 2 1957

DEC 18 1973

REC'D CIRC DEPT

16Mar'59 J M

REC'D LD

MAR 2 1959

2May'59

REC'D LD

MAY 2 1959

DEC 9 - 1973

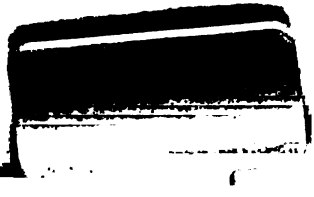
JUN 26

JUN 6 '743

1976

REC'D CIRC DEPT JUN 6 '743

LD 21-100m-12,'46(A2012s16)4120

YC 2047

THE UNIVERSITY OF CALIFORNIA LIBRARY